UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF DEFENSE DEFENSE HEALTH BOARD

BOARD MEETING

Arlington, Virginia
Tuesday, June 14, 2011

- 1 PARTICIPANTS:
- 2 Board Members:
- 3 MAJOR GENERAL (Ret.) GEORGE K. ANDERSON, M.D.
- 4 M. ROSS BULLOCK, M.D., Ph.D.
- 5 VICE ADMIRAL (Ret.) RICHARD H. CARMONA, M.D.
- 6 ROBERT GLENN CERTAIN, Ph.D.
- 7 NANCY W. DICKEY, M.D.
- 8 ROBERT FRANK, Ph.D.
- 9 GENERAL (Ret.) FREDERICK FRANKS
- 10 JOHN V. GANDY, III, M.D.
- 11 EVE HIGGINBOTHAM, M.D.
- 12 DAVID ALLEN HOVDA, Ph.D.
- JAY A. JOHANNIGMAN, M.D.
- 14 GENERAL (Ret.) RICHARD MYERS
- DENNIS S. O'LEARY, M.D.
- 16 Service Liaison Officers:
- 17 LIEUTENANT COLONEL PATRICK GARMAN
- 18 COLONEL PHILIP GOULD
- 19 MAJOR ROGER LEE
- 20 COLONEL ROBERT L. MOTT
- 21 COMMANDER WILLIAM PADGETT
- 22 COMMANDER ERICA SCHWARTZ

- 1 CAPTAIN PATRICK LARABY
- 2 Additional Attendees:
- 3 PARTICIPANTS (CONT'D):
- 4 MAJOR GENERAL KIM SINISCALCHI
- 5 ERIC ALLELY, M.D.
- 6 CAPTAIN (Ret.) KATHY BEASLEY
- 7 COLONEL PETER BENSON
- 8 FRANK K. BUTLER, JR., M.D.
- 9 LIEUTENANT COLONEL GREG CANTY
- 10 SALVATORE CIRONE
- JOHN DAVID CLEMENTS, Ph.D.
- 12 RANDY CULPEPPER
- 13 DANIELLE DAVIS
- 14 MICHAEL DINNEEN, M.D.
- 15 CHARLES FOGELMAN, Ph.D.
- 16 SLOAN GIBSON
- 17 CAPTAIN KURT HENRY
- 18 LIEUTENANT COLONEL RUSS S. KOTWAL
- 19 KURT KROENKE, M.D.
- 20 CLIFFORD LANE, M.D.

- 1 PARTICIPANTS (CONT'D):
- 2 LEONARD G. LITTON
- 3 WARREN LOCKETTE, M.D.
- 4 VICE ADMIRAL JOHN MATECZUN
- 5 MICHAEL D. PARKINSON, M.D.
- 6 CHARMAINE RICHMAN, Ph.D.
- 7 MAJOR BRANDI RITTER
- 8 COLONEL COLLEEN SHULL
- 9 JOSEPH SILVA, JR., M.D.
- 10 COLONEL HARRY SLIFE
- 11 WILLIAM UMHAU, M.D.
- JONATHAN WOODSON, M.D.
- 13 DHB Staff:
- 14 ALLEN MIDDLETON, Designated Federal Officer
- 15 CHRISTINE E. BADER, Director
- 16 COLONEL WAYNE E. HACHEY, Executive Secretary
- 17 CAMILLE GAVIOLA, Deputy Director
- 18 MARIANNE COATES
- 19 OLIVERA JOVANOVIC
- 20 JEN KLEVENOW
- 21 ELIZABETH MARTIN
- 22 HILLARY PEABODY

1	PARTICIPANTS (CONT'D):
2	JESSICA SANTOS
3	KAREN TRIPLETT
4	Court Reporter:
5	STEVE GARLAND
6	* * * *
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	

1	PROCEEDINGS
2	(9:33 a.m.)
3	DR. DICKEY: I'd like to welcome
4	everyone to this meeting of the Defense Health
5	Board. We have several important topics on the
6	agenda for today so let's get started. Mr.
7	Middleton, if you'd call the meeting to order.
8	MR. MIDDLETON: Thank you, Dr. Dickey.
9	As the Designated Federal Officer for the Defense
10	Health Board, a Federal Advisory Committee and a
11	Continuing Independent Scientific Advisory Board
12	to the Secretary of Defense via the Assistant
13	Secretary of Defense for Health Affairs and the
14	Surgeons General of the Military Departments, I
15	hereby call this meeting of the Defense Health
16	Board to order.
17	DR. DICKEY: Thank you, Mr. Middleton.
18	Now carrying on the tradition of our Board, I ask
19	that we stand for a minute of silence to honor
20	those we are to serve, the men and women who serve
21	our country.
22	(Moment of silence.)

```
DR. DICKEY: Thank you. Since this is
```

- an open session, before we begin I'd like to go
- 3 around the table and have the Board and
- 4 distinguished guests introduce themselves. I'm
- 5 Nancy Dickey. I am a family physician by
- 6 training, President of the Texas A&M Health
- 7 Science Center and Chair of your Defense Health
- 8 Board.
- 9 DR. WOODSON: Jonathan Woodson,
- 10 Assistant Secretary of Defense for Health Affairs.
- MS. BADER: Christine Bader, Director of
- the Defense Health Board.
- DR. LOCKETTE: Warren Lockette, Deputy
- 14 Assistant Secretary for Health Affairs.
- 15 GEN MYERS: Dick Myers, Core Board
- Member.
- DR. FRANK: Good morning. I'm Bob
- 18 Frank. I'm Provost and Senior Vice President for
- 19 Academic Affairs at Kent State University.
- DR. CARMONA: Rich Carmona, Board
- 21 Member, former Surgeon General.
- DR. JOHANNIGMAN: Jay Johannigman,

- 1 Trauma Surgeon, Cincinnati, Ohio.
- DR. O'LEARY: Dennis O'Leary, Board
- 3 Member, President Emeritus of the Joint
- 4 Commission.
- DR. HOVDA: Dave Hovda, Board Member.
- 6 I'm a Professor of Neurosurgery and Molecular
- 7 Pharmacology and Director of UCLA's Brain Injury
- 8 Research Center.
- 9 DR. FOGELMAN: Charlie Fogelman. I'm
- 10 Chair of the Psychological Health Subcommittee of
- 11 the Board.
- DR. LANE: Cliff Lane, National
- 13 Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases at
- 14 the National Institutes of Health.
- DR. CLEMENTS: John Clements, Tulane
- 16 University School of Medicine in New Orleans, and
- 17 I'm on the Infectious Disease Subcommittee.
- 18 CAPT LARABY: Captain Patrick Laraby,
- 19 Director for Public Health for the U.S. Navy's
- 20 Bureau of Medicine and Surgery.
- 21 CDR PADGETT: Bill Padgett,
- 22 Headquarters, Marine Corps Health Services.

1 COL MOTT: Bob Mott, Preventive

- 2 Medicine, Army OTSG.
- 3 DR. ALLELY: Eric Allely, Joint
- 4 Surgeon's Office over at the National Guard Bureau
- 5 here representing Major General Martin.
- 6 MAJ LEE: Major Roger Lee, representing
- 7 the Joint Staff Surgeon, and I'm the Joint Staff
- 8 Liaison.
- 9 DR. PARKINSON: Mike Parkinson, former
- 10 Board Member, and here to present one of the
- 11 reports to the Board today.
- DR. SILVA: Joe Silva, former Board
- 13 Member and will present one of the reports today.
- 14 I'm Dean Emeritus at UC-Davis School of Medicine
- and Professor of International Medicine and
- 16 Immunology.
- DR. BUTLER: Frank Butler, former
- 18 Command Surgeon at the U.S. Special Operations
- 19 Command and Chair of the Committee on Tactical
- 20 Combat Casualty Care.
- 21 DR. BULLOCK: Ross Bullock, Professor of
- 22 Neurosurgery, University of Miami and Core Board

- 1 Member.
- DR. CERTAIN: Robert Certain, retired
- 3 Air Force Chaplain and Member of the Defense
- 4 Health Board.
- DR. HIGGENBOTHAM: I'm Eve Higgenbotham,
- 6 Senior Vice President and Executive Dean for
- 7 Health Sciences at Howard University. I'm an
- 8 Ophthalmologist and a Glaucoma Specialist.
- 9 DR. GANDY: I'm John Gandy. I'm an
- 10 Emergency Medicine Physician retired from the Air
- 11 Force and also a Member of the TCCC Committee.
- DR. ANDERSON: George Anderson, Board
- 13 Member, retired Air Force Medical Officer.
- 14 GEN FRANKS: Fred Franks, Board Member,
- 15 U.S. Army retired.
- MG SINISCALCHI: Good morning. Kim
- 17 Siniscalchi representing the Air Force Surgeon
- 18 General, General Bruce Green.
- 19 COL HACHEY: Wayne Hachey, Executive
- 20 Secretary of the Defense Health Board.
- 21 MR. MIDDLETON: I'm Allen Middleton, the
- 22 Designated Federal Official for the Defense Health

- 1 Board and the Deputy Assistant Secretary for
- 2 Health Budgets and Financial Policy.
- 3 COL BENSON: Colonel Peter Benson. I'm
- 4 the Deputy Chief of Staff Surgeon for the U.S.
- 5 Army Special Operations Command at Fort Bragg.
- 6 MS. DAVIS: Danielle Davis. I'm the
- 7 Administrative Secretary for the Committee on
- 8 Tactical Combat Casualty Care.
- 9 COL SHULL: My name is Colonel Colleen
- 10 Shull. I from the Defense Materiel Program Office
- 11 at Fort Detrick. I'm the Chief of Staff there.
- 12 MAJ RITTER: Major Brandi Ritter. I'm
- with the Defense Medical Materiel Program Office,
- 14 Head of Joint Medical Test and Evaluation.
- 15 CAPT BEASLEY: Kathy Beasley, Retired
- 16 Navy Captain, Military Officer's Association and
- 17 Deputy Director of Government Relations.
- MR. CIRONE: I'm Sal Cirone. I'm a
- 19 Staff Officer in the Office of the Assistant
- 20 Secretary of Defense for Health Affairs.
- DR. RICHMAN: I'm Charmaine Richman.
- 22 I'm a Product Manager at the United States Army

- 1 Medical Materiel Development Activity.
- 2 LTC CANTY: Lieutenant Colonel Greg
- 3 Canty, Office of the Surgeon General, also Health
- 4 Promotion and Risk Reduction Task Force.
- DR. UMHAU: William Biff Umhau, Family
- 6 Medicine, Occupational Health Environmental Safety
- 7 Services at NSA, Fort Meade.
- 8 CAPT HENRY: Captain Kurt Henry,
- 9 Director, Clinical Operations BUMED.
- 10 COL SLIFE: Colonel Harry Slife, Deputy
- 11 for Research and Technology, Fort Detrick, Medical
- 12 Research and Materiel Command.
- MS. PEABODY: Hillary Peabody, Support
- 14 Staff of the Defense Health Board.
- MS. MARTIN: Elizabeth Martin, also DHB
- 16 Support Staff.
- MS. JOVANOVIC: Olivera Jovanovic.
- MS. GAVIOLA: Camille Gaviola.
- DR. DICKEY: Thank you. Before we
- 20 continue the morning session, Ms. Bader would like
- 21 to provide some administrative remarks.
- MS. BADER: Good morning, everyone, and

```
1 thank you very much for your attendance here today
```

- at this meeting of the Defense Health Board. I
- 3 would like to start by introducing, although she
- 4 had already introduced herself, a new member of
- our staff, Camille Gaviola, who is a retired Air
- 6 Force Lieutenant Colonel and we welcome her to the
- 7 Defense Health Board. I would also like to thank
- 8 the Renaissance Arlington Capitol View Hotel for
- 9 helping with these meeting arrangements and for
- 10 all of the speakers who have worked very hard to
- 11 prepare their briefings for the Board as well as
- the Defense Health Board Staff.
- 13 Please sign the Board attendance sheets
- on the table outside of this room if you have not
- 15 already done so and kindly indicate any recent
- 16 change to your contact information if it is not
- 17 reflected on the roster. For those who are not
- 18 seated at the tables, handouts are provided on the
- 19 table in the back of the room so that everyone can
- 20 have the handouts and follow along if they choose.
- 21 Rest rooms are located just outside of the meeting
- rooms, and for telephone, fax, copies or messages,

- 1 please see Jen Klevenow or Jessica Santos.
- 2 Jessica is in the front of the room there in the
- 3 black suit. Jen is outside at the table, and they
- 4 can assist you with any logistical needs that you
- 5 may have.
- 6 Because this is an open session in
- 7 accordance with FACA and it is being transcribed,
- 8 please state your name before you speak and use
- 9 the microphones so that the transcriptionist can
- 10 accurately record what you are saying.
- 11 Refreshments will be available for both the
- morning and the afternoon sessions and we will
- have a working lunch here for Board members,
- 14 Federal Agency Liaisons, Service Liaisons, DHB
- 15 staff and special guests.
- 16 For those who are looking for lunch
- options, the hotel restaurant is open for lunch
- 18 and there are several dining options all within a
- 19 short walking distance of the hotel. If you need
- 20 further information, please either see either Jen
- 21 Klevenow or the front desk hotel staff. Please
- 22 note that short biographies will be read for each

of our speakers today and more detailed bios can

- 2 be found in your meeting binders under Tab 3.
- 3 Thank you very much.
- 4 DR. DICKEY: Thank you, Ms. Bader. We
- 5 have a lot of work to do and a lot of interesting
- 6 work to do. We appreciate all of you being here
- 7 and sharing your time with us. Our first briefing
- 8 today is going to be delivered by Dr. Charles
- 9 Fogelman, Chair of the Psychological Health
- 10 External Advisory Subcommittee, Dr. Joseph Silva,
- 11 and Dr. Michael Parkinson.
- 12 Dr. Fogelman is the Executive Coach in
- 13 Leadership Development and Management Consultant
- of Paladin Coaching Services where he advises
- professionals from various fields on issues
- 16 pertaining to leadership and organizational
- development as well as strategic planning and
- implementation.
- 19 Dr. Silva serves as Professor of
- 20 Internal Medicine within the Division of
- 21 Infectious Diseases and Immunology at the
- 22 University of California-Davis School of Medicine,

```
1 previously having served as Dean of the Medical
```

- 2 School and Chair of Internal Medicine. In
- addition to academic positions, Dr. Silva's prior
- 4 appointments include serving as a consultant for
- 5 Kaiser Permanente Hospital and the U.S. Air Force
- 6 Medical Corps at Wilford Hall Medical Center and
- 7 subsequently in the Air Force Reserves.
- 8 Dr. Parkinson serves as President of the
- 9 American College of Preventive Medicine. His
- 10 previous positions include Executive Vice
- 11 President and Chief Health and Medical Officer of
- 12 Lumenos, a pioneer of consumer-driven health plans
- and a subsidiary of WellPoint where he was
- 14 responsible for the development and implementation
- of an integrated, incentivized health improvement
- strategy employing evidence-based prevention, care
- management, account-based benefit designs,
- 18 employer partnership and consumer engagement. A
- 19 retired Air Force Colonel, Dr. Parkinson also
- 20 served as the Deputy Director of Air Force Medical
- 21 Operations and Chief of Preventive Medicine.
- Dr. Fogelman is going to provide an

```
1 overview of the subcommittee's findings and
```

- 2 proposed recommendations that were included in its
- draft report pertaining to psychotropic medication
- 4 and complementary and alternative medicine. Board
- 5 Members may find the presentation slides under Tab
- 6 5. Dr. Fogelman, welcome, and we look forward to
- 7 hearing from you.
- 8 DR. FOGELMAN: I'm quite loud, as you
- 9 know. I'm perfectly happy to speak loudly and I
- 10 guess I'll do that. When you asked me if I needed
- 11 a microphone, I thought you meant did I need a
- 12 lapel microphone.
- 13 Happy Flag Day, everybody. I'm wearing
- one of my flag ties for this purpose. And
- 15 although I'm not going to do what I was briefly
- intending to do because of what are soon to be the
- 17 pressures of time, I have something that I'd be
- happy to share with people if you want to come
- over to where I'm sitting or perhaps I can show it
- 20 to you later if you want it read. This is a one
- 21 and a half page article by Isaac Asimov, the
- 22 science-fiction writer. It's a speech he gave in

- 1 1991 about "The Star-Spangled Banner" and it is
- 2 really one of my favorite things on the subject of
- 3 flags and so on.
- 4 We have an hour and 15 minutes. Is that
- 5 right?
- DR. DICKEY: Yes, sir. That includes
- 7 not only the presentation, but questions and
- 8 answers, Dr. Fogelman.
- 9 DR. FOGELMAN: I understand. Also I
- 10 think we have somebody calling in at 10:00. Think
- 11 Dr. Kroenke is going to call in at 10:00. So if
- 12 we hear ding-a-lings up there, it's welcoming him
- 13 because he was one of the active people on the
- 14 committee.
- Let's see. What have we got here?
- 16 That's me. I'm the first guy, Mike Parkinson has
- 17 been identified, and Joe Silva. That just tells
- 18 you what slides are coming. This tells you what
- is the big thing we're going to be talking about.
- 20 I'll come back to this. That's continuing about
- 21 the big thing we're going to talk about. You may
- 22 know some of us. Some of us are in the room.

```
1
                 This is the current membership of the
       committee. We have recently been enlarged in all
 2
       senses of the word by the addition of Dr. Bullock
 3
       and Dr. Hovda, who make us more of a TBI Committee
       as well even though we're not.
 5
 6
                 Don't point that thing at me. Now it's
       on after I was practicing my outside voice and
 7
       everything?
 8
 9
                 I'll tell you about this. The question
       which was at the beginning which I'll come back to
10
       before I go forward was presented to the Board now
11
12
       about a year ago. The previous administration of
       the Board decided that the best way to deal with
13
14
       what was a very large and very complicated
15
       question was to create two specific work groups,
16
       one for each half of the question: One on the use
17
       of complementary and alternative medicine in
       theater, and the other on the use of psychotropic
18
19
       drugs. The first meeting of -- was that really
20
       our first meeting in November, Mike? The first
```

meeting of the work groups actually took place

together and some members of the Psychological

21

```
1 Health Subcommittee attended that as well. As
```

- time progressed, both Dr. Parkinson's and Dr.
- 3 Silva's appointments on the Board expired so that
- 4 the work was then transferred as a whole to the
- 5 Psychological Health Subcommittee, but all the
- 6 people previously involved continued to be
- 7 involved. I'm sorry that on that list we don't
- 8 have the other members of the work group. I'd
- 9 like to acknowledge them, but since I can't
- 10 remember all of their names, maybe Mike, you have
- 11 a better memory than I, when you get up here if
- 12 you can do it.
- 13 Since Dr. Silva and Dr. Parkinson were
- 14 really the Chairs of the work groups and moved
- most of the work forward enough though it was
- 16 formally placed within the Psychological Health
- 17 Subcommittee, in a few moments I'm going to ask
- 18 Dr. Parkinson and Dr. Silva to come up and give an
- 19 overview and present the report, which may be the
- 20 real reason I skipped through there. We don't
- 21 have a slide that tells us what else. Is there an
- 22 ANAM slide now? Will I find an ANAM slide? No?

```
1
                 I'll tell you what we're going to do
       next and then we'll do this. The next task of our
       subcommittee, we're meeting on Thursday to begin
 3
       to tackle this, we have been presented a question
       a numbers of years ago even before we were stood
 5
       up about the ANAM, which is the Automated
       Neurocognitive -- somebody help me here. Well, I
       apologize for the frailty of my memory at my
 8
 9
       advanced age, but it's an automated neurocognitive
       instrument, which is used, I think, currently
10
       before and after deployment, maybe just before.
11
12
       We have a question about that and about its
13
       efficacy, and we're going to start to wrestle with
14
       that on Thursday with the hope and expectation
15
       that it will just take us several months to finish
16
       it because I know it's a matter of some importance
17
       that the Department get our recommendations about
       it.
18
19
                 To the task at hand, I'm not going to
20
       make you read the slides or your handouts. A very
21
       long series of questions was asked about the
```

questions of the use of psychotropic medication

```
1 and the use of complementary and alternative
```

- 2 medicine. Over the course of the meetings we
- decided to try to make something that we could put
- 4 our hands and heads around rather than to try to
- 5 answer everything. As Dr. Parkinson will talk
- 6 about, we did try to focus it a little more
- 7 because in the end we decided that to try to
- 8 respond to the entire formal question would have
- 9 been difficult to say the least. So you'll hear a
- 10 report which is based on focusing everything down
- and trying to come up with, please do not laugh
- 12 when I say this, a few findings and
- 13 recommendations.
- 14 This is an interim report. These are
- not our final recommendations for the Board to
- vote on, but they will almost surely be 98 percent
- 17 concordant with what the eventual wording will be.
- 18 I doubt that we'll have any other findings or
- 19 conclusions and we may reword some, but that also
- 20 depends on what the guidance of the Board might be
- 21 over the course of the morning.
- 22 Dr. Dickey, I don't know what the

```
1 formality is about requesting a vote on an interim
```

- 2 report, so if you'd just have in mind whatever it
- is you want when we're done, we can proceed.
- 4 I'd like now to turn the lectern over to
- 5 Dr. Parkinson with some comments from Dr. Silva.
- 6 Dr. Parkinson will walk us through the rest of
- 7 this.
- DR. PARKINSON: Thank you. Thanks, Dr.
- 9 Fogelman, very much.
- 10 Good morning, everybody, Dr. Woodson,
- 11 Dr. Dickey, and all the distinguished Members of
- the Board. Thank you very much for your support
- of this initiative and we hope that what we bring
- 14 you today in an interim report is useful for early
- action by the Department in some key areas that we
- on the committee felt were low-hanging fruit and
- 17 some areas where we can build on the considerable
- 18 success of the Department already in improving the
- 19 psychological health and the response to
- 20 psychological health among our troops.
- 21 Let me say at the outset I want to thank
- 22 also the tremendous support from DoD Staff, from

```
1 the Services, both the consultants and the various
```

- agencies, and TMA that over the last duration of
- 3 months has generated a tremendous volume of
- 4 information which had led to a very comprehensive
- 5 and we hope very useful report for the Department.
- 6 But because of the volume of that material and
- 7 because of the way in which it's organized, we
- 8 want to make sure that we did an excellent job on
- 9 the editing and the final preparation of that
- 10 report. And as Dr. Fogelman indicated, we wanted
- 11 nonetheless to bring you the findings and
- 12 recommendations for consideration and discussion
- with the Board today.
- 14 The scoping of the issue, which is
- really what we spent a lot of our time on very
- early because we were given many, many questions
- and concerns in both the broad area of
- 18 psychotropic medications and the broad area of
- 19 complementary and alternative medicine which
- 20 together would make up a textbook of DSM-IV, and
- 21 so we scoped it in such a way that we could give
- 22 practical advice around what issues we saw to be

```
of near-term concerns to the Department. The
```

- 2 blending under Dr. Fogelman's leadership, last
- 3 process comment, was a real credit to him in
- 4 bringing together the expertise of the
- 5 Psychological Health Subcommittee with those of us
- 6 who were former Members of the previous Board who
- 7 were designated to co-lead, myself and Dr. Silva.
- 8 So from a systems point of view it was a
- 9 challenge, but it worked very well and I'm very
- 10 pleased to report that.
- 11 You can see here that the charge to the
- 12 Board was essentially these four elements, and as
- we scoped it we said we wanted to have a priority
- on the in-theater operational aspects of this
- issue. We wanted to talk a little bit about the
- 16 transitions, realizing that much of the
- 17 Department's work recently has been about
- 18 transitions of care and what happens after the
- 19 troops come home. We wanted to get a broader
- 20 understanding of the most common mental health
- 21 conditions seen in theater and the status of
- 22 optimal-based, evidence-based therapies being

1 deployed in the Department for the treatment of

- 2 those conditions.
- 3 We know there was a lot of emphasis on
- 4 clinical practice guideline development and the
- 5 Board was very interested in looking at what's
- 6 happened to those guidelines since they've been
- developed, and who's providing what type of care
- 8 to whom, where, scope of practice issues. None of
- 9 these issues, by the way, are unique to military
- 10 medicine. Those of us who wear civilian hats see
- 11 these in our institutions in the practice of
- 12 medicine every day.
- 13 A lot of discussion both on the question
- 14 about the role of primary care, about medical
- technicians, about the use of psychiatrists in
- theater, what's the most appropriate scope for
- 17 these various people to add to their expertise and
- 18 improvement? What is the in-theater availability
- of the recordkeeping systems so that bodies such
- 20 as ours or the public at large or DoD policymakers
- 21 and clinical leaders can know how to improve the
- 22 system? What is a framework, a systematic

```
1 framework, that can be used or should be used to
```

- 2 disseminate in a timely fashion operational
- 3 breakthroughs, whether it be in research or
- practice in teaching? Is it there so that we're
- 5 able to do that? And peripherally to look at the
- 6 ongoing issues around mental health and stigma,
- 7 which was secondary.
- 8 I mentioned before that we blended the
- 9 two work groups. It worked out very well. You
- 10 saw the series of meetings that we conducted. And
- 11 as I mentioned, Dr. Kurt Kroenke, who did a lot of
- 12 our work on evidence-based health care or
- 13 evidence-based practice versus evidence-informed
- 14 practice, this is an issue that's come up in the
- media somewhat, it was critical in that regard,
- 16 Kurt's going to be joining us by phone here in a
- 17 few minutes.
- 18 What I'm going to do is we tried to boil
- 19 this down into five categories of findings and
- 20 recommendations. Those categories are: The
- 21 prevalence of psychological health conditions, the
- 22 prevalence of psychotropic drug use, complementary

```
1 and alternative medicine, clinical practice
```

- guidelines, and, finally, education and training
- 3 related to all these issues. I'm going to just
- 4 make a brief comment. Dr. Silva will provide
- 5 comments to kind of frame the context of our work
- 6 and the challenges that we see in the report and
- 7 going forward.
- Not surprisingly, psychological stress
- 9 from 10 years' worth of war, repeated deployments,
- 10 is not something new or something that is
- 11 unanticipated. It should be predicted and it was
- 12 predictable. It was important to note and the
- 13 committee felt strongly that we had to say despite
- these multiple repeated and perhaps in many ways
- unprecedented stressors, the majority of military
- 16 members and their families have weathered it well.
- 17 They have not suffered adverse psychological
- 18 effects requiring medical or mental health care on
- 19 an ongoing basis. However, the precise prevalence
- 20 and treatment of psychological health problems
- 21 among Service members particularly in theater is
- 22 difficult to estimate due to inadequate data

1 collection. We'll have some recommendations

- 2 around that area.
- Number four, we are aware that across
- 4 the Department there are efforts underway to
- 5 improve psychological health screening and to
- 6 foster psychological health and resiliency as
- 7 assets that need to be developed and sustained.
- 8 Indeed, many of the efforts that Dr. Fogelman
- 9 mentioned that the Department has been engaged in
- 10 over the last three to five years specifically
- 11 have been targeted toward these concerns, so it's
- 12 not as if our report is done in a vacuum.
- 13 Hopefully it's informed with a lot of contextual
- 14 material in the report itself that individuals
- will be able to see the level of effort.
- Specifically, since 2009, the committee
- 17 noted that psychological health staffing has
- doubled and troops have reported better access to
- 19 care, particularly in theater. Nonetheless,
- 20 improvements can be made in both initial military
- 21 training and continuing operationally relevant --
- 22 the key here is "operationally relevant" --

1 professional development. We'll talk more about

- 2 that in the recommendations.
- 3 Number six, the importance of sleep
- 4 problems is reflected in pharmacy data indicating
- 5 that sleep medications are the predominate
- 6 prescription psychotropic drug used in theater.
- We'll have some recommendations regarding sleep as
- 8 kind of a sentinel indicator, if you will, that
- 9 should be triggering certain types of reactions,
- 10 particularly in military populations perhaps going
- 11 forward. There was some suggestion about the
- 12 overuse of pain medications in some of the lay and
- civilian media that we might have seen in reports
- 14 that led up to this report. What the committee
- found was that pain is among the most common
- 16 problems reported by Service members as it is
- among the civilian population. Pain increases the
- 18 risk of psychological conditions such as PTSD and
- 19 depression and can make such conditions more
- 20 difficult to treat, and obviously that there is an
- 21 appropriate use for pain medications, including
- 22 opioids, in the right setting.

```
1 So our recommendations related to the
```

- prevalence of these psychological health
- 3 conditions is that the DoD --
- 4 MS. BADER: Excuse me, Dr. Parkinson?
- 5 DR. PARKINSON: Yes?
- 6 MS. BADER: General Myers has a
- 7 question.
- DR. PARKINSON: General Myers? Yes,
- 9 sir.
- 10 GEN MYERS: Dr. Parkinson, before we
- leave the preliminary findings, under 2, "Despite
- these exposures, the majority of military
- members, is that a data-driven finding? I mean,
- 14 how did you determine that the majority
- 15 (inaudible)?
- DR. PARKINSON: Right. I'd welcome Dr.
- 17 Fogelman and others to join in here.
- DR. FOGELMAN: The short is yes and also
- 19 something else. We had lots of firsthand reports,
- 20 including from people who treated lots of folks in
- 21 theater and also who treated families, but there
- 22 were data which will appear in the full report

which you'll get, I guess, over the course -- one

- 2 hopes over the course of the summer to support
- 3 that. There may be 15, 18, 20 appendices of data,
- 4 but the short answer is yes.
- 5 GEN MYERS: I guess the question is,
- 6 this is hard to get -- my guess is it's hard to
- 7 get good data here because people aren't willing
- 8 to come forward in many cases.
- 9 DR. FOGELMAN: Yes.
- 10 GEN MYERS: And then maybe a secondary
- 11 question is did you determine any difference
- 12 Active Duty and Guard and Reserve in this area?
- Because again, my guess is the Guard and Reserve
- data is really difficult to access.
- DR. FOGELMAN: That's absolutely
- 16 correct.
- 17 GEN MYERS: And if it is, should we
- 18 mention it in the report if we think we have a
- incomplete piece here?
- DR. FOGELMAN: Well, I think that's
- 21 correct, and I think we were actually surprised
- 22 that we found some data which were about Guard and

```
1 Reserve which were able to be wrestled with. It
```

- 2 was certainly not complete in any way. As Dr.
- 3 Parkinson said, overall the data were way less
- than perfect, way less than complete, and way less
- 5 than satisfactory in many ways, for many reasons,
- 6 all of which you can imagine: The means of data
- 7 collection, the different sets of people and
- 8 organizations which are collecting data, different
- 9 methods of reporting, different periods of
- 10 reporting. I don't think that we would assert
- 11 that it was an easy conclusion to reach or one
- 12 which one would stake one's life, but we were
- 13 pretty comfortable with the statement about a
- 14 majority, meaning more than half. We would have
- 15 liked to have made statements much more precise
- than that, but we were really quite comfortable by
- 17 saying more than half.
- DR. PARKINSON: General Myers, there are
- 19 really three sources of information that from the
- 20 outset we looked for: One is traditional clinical
- 21 diagnostic information that you might get from a
- 22 medical encounter; one is surveys both in-theater

```
and post-theater; and third is the wide body of
 1
       work related to what the Department's already done
       in psychological health, PTSD, et cetera; and the
 3
       fourth is actually psychotropic medication use,
 5
       which obviously could be an indicator to the
       degree that people have access to medical care
       that's related to that. In the report we go into
       considerable detail in each case contrasting what
 9
       we found in the departmental data sources. Was
10
       the information adequate from a methodological
       standpoint? Was it benchmarked against where we
11
12
       could find good civilian data of its equivalent or
       even civilian data of people in like stressor
13
14
       conditions?
15
                 A classic example would be the use of
16
       psychotropic medication. There has been an
17
       epidemic in the civilian sector of psychotropic
       medications, many of whom probably are young
18
19
       members who are coming in with those types of
20
       medications out of adolescence. So in other
21
       words, in every case we use that framework of
```

looking at the DoD source where it existed,

```
1 benchmarking it against the civilian source and
```

- 2 benchmarking it against a subset of civilian
- 3 source if there was something that looked like a
- 4 stressed population similar. So again, based on
- 5 all of that and dialogue with the committee, they
- felt that we don't want to lose the message here
- 7 that for the vast majority, at least greater than
- 8 50 percent, a majority of individuals, despite the
- 9 stressors, despite the repeated deployments,
- despite the duration, that the numbers that we see
- do not give evidence to the fact that there is a
- 12 significantly increased prevalence of these
- 13 conditions in the population that require medical
- or mental health treatment.
- Now, again, the way it's worded, "that
- 16 require medical and mental health treatment," we
- get a lot of issues. The report heard a lot about
- 18 the stigma, about people afraid to come forward.
- 19 The stigma is reflected in other things -- please,
- 20 Dr. Silva, weigh in here -- but about coding
- issues, how something is coded in a medical
- 22 record. The use of V-codes versus ICD-9 or CPT

```
1 codes. You know, these are all issues that are
```

- 2 not new to military medicine, but they are in
- 3 military medicine just as they are in the civilian
- 4 sector.
- 5 So there's a little color commentary and
- 6 I apologize that you don't have the whole report
- 7 in front of you, but that's methodologically
- 8 what's behind that dialogue at the committee
- 9 level.
- DR. SILVA: I liked the way my two
- 11 colleagues summarized it. General Franks, you hit
- 12 it right on the head. We felt comfortable getting
- data from the last 2.5 years, that the data was
- 14 far more robust than what we had in the beginning
- of both theaters. It's a very complicated
- 16 question you ask. Comparing it to some civilian
- 17 similar like situations on the use of these
- 18 agents, we don't believe there's been an increase
- 19 and that we feel fairly comfortable with. But
- 20 there is a sub rosa problem here that exists in
- our society: Drugs they get at the PX, the highly
- 22 caffeinated drinks, the family sends them drugs,

```
1 they can purchase things on the local scene. So
```

- there are a lot of things we can't get a handle
- on. But in our final report I suspect we'll be
- 4 developing very strong language that the
- 5 Department of Defense continue to improve its
- 6 systems to monitor or at least know what's in the
- 7 pipeline pre-deployment, deployment and
- 8 post-deployment.
- 9 DR. DICKEY: Are there other questions
- 10 before Dr. Parkinson moves on to recommendations?
- 11 Dr. Frank?
- DR. FRANK: Why would you compare it to
- 13 civilian populations that are stressed? Why
- 14 aren't you just comparing it to community
- populations? I'm not quite sure I understand that
- 16 point.
- DR. PARKINSON: Well, again, the members
- of our committee, if you were to go over kind of
- 19 the folks we had on it and in terms of the access
- to the databases that they were aware of, and, as
- 21 you might imagine, there's not necessarily a good
- 22 match for either one of those data sets that

```
1 you're talking about, so a lot of it came on like
```

- one of these things, you know. If there was data
- 3 like that that we had available and a member of
- 4 the committee was aware of it, we brought in folks
- 5 and the NIH and other places, that would have been
- 6 another population. But again, the nature of
- 7 wartime versus post-traumatic events, someone was
- 8 in a fire, whatever could be the numbers, we
- 9 looked for whatever sources we could. And even at
- 10 this stage if you're aware of or you think of a
- 11 relevant, comprehensive, useful database that you
- think that we might not have been able to access,
- 13 please let us know. I mean, that's -- again, this
- is an interim report. As I said, we spent on
- 15 [sic] a very fast track looking at large amounts
- of data, but if there's one that you think that
- 17 we've overlooked when you see the final report,
- 18 please let us know.
- 19 GEN FRANKS: Excuse me. Not to prolong
- 20 this, but something General Myers said, is it not
- 21 possible that there is a population, though, that
- is suffering from adverse psychological effects,

1 but does not currently require medical or mental

- 2 health care?
- 3 DR. PARKINSON: Absolutely.
- 4 GEN FRANKS: That they haven't either
- 5 come forward yet or it hasn't gotten severe enough
- 6 yet, and that these effects sometimes take a while
- 7 to manifest themselves depending on numbers of
- 8 deployments, time after deployments, a family
- 9 situation, that sort of thing?
- 10 DR. PARKINSON: Right. Yes, sir,
- 11 General Franks. I don't want the committee or the
- 12 Board to misread the scope of this particular
- 13 finding. What we are not saying is there's not
- 14 significant psychological health problems among
- 15 certain subsets or members who've been in the
- 16 military for the last 10 years with frequent
- deployments. What we're saying, as a population
- group as a whole that looking -- that we're not
- 19 seeing that in terms of the ways that we're asked
- to look at that, which is the traditional way, you
- 21 look at the prevalence of psychological conditions
- 22 in a population. So we have studies that look at

```
1 PTSD in theater. I think the number is 3 to 6
```

- 2 percent. We have self-reported data of 17 percent
- 3 from the MHAT survey of people think that they are
- 4 stressed out or that they self-report medication
- 5 use of 10 to 17 percent. We look at DoD databases
- 6 that suggest that the number's only 4 percent in
- 7 the actual clinical interactions that are
- 8 prescribed. So somewhere between 4 and 17 percent
- 9 using traditional measures of medical epidemiology
- and survey methodology, with all of the mess,
- 11 frankly, that comes with comparing different
- 12 populations in different settings, is the right
- 13 number as it relates to traditionally defined
- 14 psychological stress.
- 15 And so you're absolutely right, there
- are subsets; a lot of the work by the Army looking
- 17 at the Mental Health Advisory Team data.
- 18 Depending on your MOS they have higher levels of
- 19 stress related to other people. People were
- 20 forward deployed in infantry units had a higher
- level of stress than those who were supply. I
- 22 mean, again, I'm not an Army person, but we looked

```
1 at those; there are subsets within that. Clearly
```

- there are subsets in terms of care-seeking
- 3 behavior in the Guard and Reserve, access issues,
- 4 stigma issues, coding issues. All of those are
- 5 explored in the report. I don't want to indicate
- 6 that because this recommendation at the macro
- 7 level suggests that the highest level where we
- 8 look at these things that we don't see large
- 9 numbers in the way that we'd expect for a duration
- of this type that there aren't issues. And that's
- 11 a lot of the work that has happened in other DoD
- 12 reports which are, frankly, very well described
- 13 for particular subsets.
- DR. FOGELMAN: Charles Fogelman. We
- decided fairly early on to try to focus mostly on
- 16 what we knew about theater or immediately before
- or immediately after deployment, which was a
- 18 massive enough set of data and number of people to
- 19 go through as it was. We didn't go as far as
- 20 talking to the VA, for example, because that was a
- 21 much later thing. I think you're both absolutely
- 22 right that there is unquestionably a set of the

1 population who are going to show up with symptoms

- 2 later. In some ways, the current clinical
- 3 definition of PTSD might indicate that some people
- 4 aren't diagnosable or don't meet the criteria
- 5 until after they're out. The concern is real. We
- 6 focused a little bit more narrowly.
- 7 DR. PARKINSON: Yeah, I want to
- 8 reemphasize again what Dr. Fogelman just said is
- 9 we did not specifically look at long-term effects
- 10 related -- in the VA system or in the civilian
- 11 sector related to the treatment of these
- 12 disorders. And the focus of our report in
- dialogue back with the defense leadership was,
- 14 yes, let's begin to focus on the operational
- setting and the ecology around the operational
- 16 setting. In that regard, that's what this report
- 17 reflects.
- DR. WOODSON: Jon Woodson.
- DR. PARKINSON: Yes, sir?
- DR. WOODSON: I would make a
- 21 recommendation then since this is an interim
- 22 report that you do look at the VA and here's the

```
1 reason why, particularly as it relates to the
```

- 2 Guard and Reserve. We know that there are Guard
- 3 and Reserve personnel who come back and have
- behavioral health issues and seek treatment at the
- 5 Veterans Administration. Remember, Guard and
- 6 Reserve are interesting folks. When they get that
- 7 DD-214 they become veterans and, in fact, they can
- 8 receive care for military Service-associated
- 9 mental health and physical health issues, and they
- do go to the VA. The issue is, and we're trying
- 11 to solve this problem, is getting the information
- from the VA back to DoD, particularly when they
- may be remobilized.
- 14 The point I'm making is that I think
- 15 particularly for the Guard and Reserve you need to
- 16 contact the Veterans Administration and see what
- 17 kind of information you can get because that may
- 18 be a population that would be excluded from your
- 19 data analysis if you don't do that.
- DR. PARKINSON: Yes, sir. Related to
- 21 this section of the report, we felt that what
- 22 would be very useful is essentially a bottoms-up,

```
1 systematic, and comprehensive review of an
```

- 2 integrated functional model around appropriate
- 3 psychological health, particularly in the
- 4 operational setting, and the model is both
- 5 integrated with line and medical in a traditional
- 6 military sense, a prevention, self-care, buddy
- 7 care, unit care, field echelon care moving up to
- 8 someone who might be considered for psychotropic
- 9 medication rather than jumping right into a
- 10 clinical model with psychotropic medication. And
- 11 we think the creation of that model, which exists
- in various places around the Department, but has
- not been standardized or integrated or deployed,
- would be very, very important in a prevention,
- detection, and treatment mode. Certainly we've
- done a lot of work over the last 5 to 10 years,
- 17 but we could not identify where that model exists
- or where it's currently deployed in any systematic
- 19 way.
- The second recommendation is that much
- 21 the way we treat basic first-aid for trainees,
- 22 psychological first-aid for predictable combat

```
1 stress may be best provided at the self- and
```

- buddy-care level. Operationalizing self- and
- 3 buddy-care models for predictable stressors that
- 4 occur at predictable times either around events or
- 5 periods during deployment should be standardized,
- 6 formatted, and deployed. Peer-to-peer training
- 7 prior to deployment should augment personal
- 8 resiliency training. Use the same models we know
- 9 work in the military for other things and use it
- 10 for psychological health.
- 11 Uniform coding practices, particularly
- in the medical record, for the diagnosis and
- 13 treatment of psychological health disorders with a
- 14 particular emphasis on in-theater practical
- deployment, surveillance, and quality improvement
- 16 purposes. The committee heard multiple times from
- 17 multiple people that coding practices are non-
- 18 standardized in theater and that, not
- 19 surprisingly, access to the automated medical
- 20 record -- AHLTA -- is not uniform. And,
- 21 therefore, the lack of uniformity both in the
- 22 practices themselves and in the technology to be

```
able to capture data create de novo problems in
```

- 2 getting a good picture of what's happening real
- 3 time in theater.
- 4 Number four, DoD should incorporate
- 5 point-of-care guidelines, decision support tools,
- 6 and guidance that could be integrated into the
- 7 medical and mental health care workflow. Training
- 8 remains essential, particularly to providers in
- 9 theater who may not have ready access to those
- 10 automated decision support tools. Many of us on
- 11 the committee work in the quality improvement
- 12 area, and what's been shown again and again and
- again is that training with embedded decision
- 14 support and electronic health records does not
- work very well. And so what we did not see is
- 16 embedded decision support tools when there is
- 17 access to an electronic medical record,
- 18 particularly for such a prevalent and common group
- of disorders like sleep, stress, anxiety,
- depression, PTSD, et cetera. There is work toward
- 21 that, but we think that that can be accelerated.
- Number five, analogous to the Task Force

```
on Pain, DoD should establish a Task Force on
```

- 2 Sleep to identify emerging scientific findings and
- define best operational and medical practices to
- 4 optimize performance and readiness. There are
- 5 many things that the military does uniquely in the
- 6 military and even more uniquely in operational
- 7 settings. If sleep -- and Ambien® is the most
- 8 prevalent psychologic medication used in theater
- 9 and it's, frankly, given out many times just
- 10 reflexively, at least through anecdotes. We need
- 11 a Sleep Task Force that looks at what is the role
- of sleep, circadian rhythm, and ways that we can
- operationalize that among troops that feel
- 14 constantly under stress. The committee felt there
- are other models yet again that DoD has deployed
- in other areas that could be deployed in this
- 17 area.
- In the area of psychotropic medication
- drug use itself, the findings were the following:
- 20 That DoD lacks a unified pharmacy database that
- 21 reflects medication from pre-deployment,
- deployment and post-deployment settings, as Dr.

```
1 Silva mentioned; MHS data systems are inadequate
```

- 2 to detect important clinical and pharmacy data in
- 3 a timely fashion. Let me explain that it's not
- 4 that MHS hasn't invested considerable resources
- 5 into data systems, absolutely, and they are
- 6 commended for it. But the timeliness of that
- 7 information and the accuracy of that information
- 8 for meaningful quality improvement -- and you'll
- 9 hear us refer again and again to the TC3 model
- where the surveillance is real-time, rapidly
- 11 reviewed studies, then brought into a quality
- improvement model to dramatically impact a widely
- 13 prevalent condition -- we saw as a very promising
- 14 model that to date we have not deployed in the
- area of mental health and resiliency.
- The AHLTA system is not sufficiently
- 17 linked with pharmacy information. It was very
- 18 difficult to track for all the diagnoses in
- 19 theater what were the drugs prescribed for a given
- 20 ICD-9 or CPT diagnosis. The MHS Pharmacoeconomic
- 21 Center has identified these areas as limiting and
- is working to identify data structure for improved

```
in-theater data collection. Again, a theme. What
```

- 2 the committee found was not necessarily new. It
- 3 was known to many people and we're working on it.
- 4 But again, if we need an exclamation point,
- 5 linking the clinical information with the
- 6 pharmaceutical, the psychotherapy, and CAM
- 7 interventions where they're appropriate, and we'll
- 8 talk more about that in a minute as it is very
- 9 important, to improve quality of care and
- 10 outcomes.
- Number two, there has been a trend
- toward increased use of psychotropic drugs in
- theater over the past three years. Dr. Silva
- mentioned that from 2008 on, the data has been
- better than prior to 2008, and when we look at
- that data, this is all detailed in exhausting
- 17 detail in the report, there has been an increase
- in the use of common psychotropic drugs
- 19 operationally in theater -- sleep,
- 20 antidepressants, sedative hypnotics,
- 21 antidepressants [sic], antianxiolytic agents, et
- 22 cetera, et cetera -- in much the same way they're

```
1 being, frankly, prescribed an awful lot in the
```

- 2 civilian sector, and there's much discussion in
- 3 there as well. Not surprisingly, clinical
- 4 practice patterns in the military come from
- 5 clinical practice patterns we learned in the
- 6 civilian sector. So parsing out what is
- 7 appropriate and what is not given, in my case
- 8 looking at employer data in the civilian sector
- 9 where these drugs are always the number one or two
- in the employer's drug spend, is difficult. But
- 11 this trend has been noted. It is real. The
- 12 question is whether or not we believe it's
- 13 appropriate or not.
- 14 Finding number three. There does not
- appear to be an inappropriate increase in the use
- of psychotropic medication given the detection of
- the stressors that we've seen and the increase in
- 18 the prevalence of the conditions these drugs are
- 19 designed to treat.
- Number four, we noted that Service
- 21 members can receive medications through multiple
- 22 routes with varying degrees of documentation. We

```
1 identified at least four routes of medication
```

- access in in-theater, some of which are documented
- 3 through the PEC and through DoD systems, others
- 4 are not. We discussed it in much more detail, but
- 5 it needs to be better clarified and documented.
- 6 Number five, on the issue of
- 7 polypharmacy, the use of multiple psychotropic
- 8 medications may be appropriate in select
- 9 individuals. Polypharmacy is by itself not
- 10 necessarily a bad thing. It can constitute a
- 11 balanced approach to optimize functioning. Close
- 12 monitoring, however, is required with multiple
- drugs to optimize treatment and minimize side
- 14 effects. Individual clinical and population level
- MHS data systems currently do not comprehensively
- detect polypharmacy, adverse drug-drug
- interactions, or potential for abuse, particularly
- in theater.
- 19 Number six, some off-label use of
- 20 psychotropic medications is appropriate based on
- 21 available information and evidence. However, DoD
- lacks a consistent policy or approach for

```
1 off-label use of drugs.
```

- Dr. Kroenke, I don't know if Kurt is on
 the phone now, but Dr. Kroenke has done an awful
- 4 lot of work and there is a tremendous amount of
- 5 information about the appropriate use of off-label
- 6 FDA drugs, if you will, using a hierarchy of
- 7 evidence and informed methodologies, and that
- 8 discussion is in the report for DoD's review.
- 9 Number seven, there may be -- and this
- 10 may be understated in my personal view -- an
- 11 underuse of alternative treatment strategies,
- 12 particularly in the area of mindfulness and
- 13 mindfulness training, acupuncture both self and
- other ways of administering acupuncture, perhaps
- 15 even deploying it in a field setting. There may
- 16 be opportunities that can underemphasize the use
- of psychotropic medications and increase more
- 18 self-reliance.
- 19 And number eight, there is a lack of
- 20 uniform access to medications in theater. We
- 21 oftentimes heard that depending on what theater
- 22 you're in that they may have not had access to a

```
1 particular drug because while it may have been on
```

- formulary, it wasn't available, or because the
- 3 Service psychiatrist who had come in put one drug
- 4 on it versus another.
- The recommendations in this section are
- 6 the following. The committee wanted to make the
- 7 point that healthy lifestyles even in wartime,
- 8 proper nutrition, sleep hygiene, are at the
- 9 cornerstone of any important psychological health
- 10 and resiliency strategy and, again, need to be
- 11 reemphasized. DoD should review and modify
- 12 existing policies and practices for capturing,
- 13 tracking, and monitoring prescription drug data --
- 14 we talked about that -- as well as sources of
- 15 untracked drugs. Drugs can be sent, prescription
- drugs, by well-meaning family members or other
- individuals. After going through the PEC process to
- 18 make sure that they're on the right drugs and they
- 19 have 180-day supply, they can bring additional
- 20 supplies with them in theater. If they're coming
- in from the civilian sector they may have seen
- 22 multiple doctors that we don't have access to the

```
1 medical records. There certainly may be certain
```

- 2 types of nutrition and supplement stores available
- 3 in theater that have agents in them that may have
- 4 psychotropics. So a wide variety of sources,
- 5 although we think we're capturing it, we have no
- 6 idea of the capture, what proportion that is, of
- 7 total drug use in theater. DoD should standardize
- 8 and ensure that it's definition of polypharmacy is
- 9 consistent with general use in civilian practice
- 10 and, again, a little more enlightened use of the
- 11 term.
- 12 Why don't I stop there, Dr. Dickey, for
- 13 comments or questions about that general section
- 14 and prevalence of psychotropic drugs? And I
- 15 welcome from Dr. Silva, Dr. Fogelman, or Dr.
- 16 O'Leary any comments in this section.
- DR. DICKEY: Dr. Anderson?
- DR. ANDERSON: George Anderson. I
- 19 noticed on a couple of slides and particularly in
- 20 this last recommendation you talk about the
- 21 importance of sleep and sleep hygiene. I wonder
- 22 if you could expand a little on that and if you

1 actually looked at rest in the concept of crew

- 2 rest in addition to sleep.
- 3 DR. PARKINSON: One of the discussions
- 4 that we had, General Anderson, was on taking a
- 5 military operational perspective. As many of you
- 6 know, Dr. Anderson served in the Air Force. We
- 7 talked about circadian rhythm and sleep/rest
- 8 cycles, peak performance, much of what was done at
- 9 the School of Aerospace Medicine. That type of
- 10 broader perspective for operational issues
- 11 relating to rest, cognitive functioning, sleep,
- 12 sleep therapy, early return, we did not see that
- effort and that's why the answer is no, we didn't
- 14 see that and we're recommending that. Is that
- 15 fair?
- DR. ANDERSON: We might come back to
- 17 that issue. You'd better look at it.
- DR. FOGELMAN: Right. That's why we
- 19 recommended a Task Force on Sleep, but really that
- was just a marker for those types of things. And
- 21 while we have a lot of good work in the Department
- that's going on, again, distilling that down in

```
the context of the current conflicts, what can I
```

- 2 operationally do rather than reaching for an
- 3 Ambien® or a TMC where basically that's the most
- 4 prevalent medication just because that's what we
- 5 do? You go to see a provider, what do you get?
- 6 Your provider's going to write you a prescription.
- We're trying to get out of that mode and, again,
- 8 not saying that that's -- we don't have whole
- 9 documentation, but if you look at the macro
- 10 picture, prevalence of sleep, sleep medications
- 11 are way up there. Is that the best model? And
- the operational focus. And, again, I'll come back
- to TC3 again because there's a lot of ways that
- 14 you treat trauma in the civilian sector in terms
- of the operational tempo and the operational
- 16 framework. What is it about trauma treatment
- 17 that's different in the military? What about
- 18 sleep treatment should be different in the
- 19 military?
- DR. DICKEY: Before I go on to other
- 21 questions, let me ask you if any of the other
- 22 members, Dr. Fogelman or Dr. Silva, have quick

```
1 comments you want to make that might actually
```

- 2 offset any of the questions that are about to
- 3 come? If not, we'll open it up to questions from
- 4 the group.
- DR. SILVA: Chairwoman Dickey, I don't
- 6 have any. I think the questions fleshed out some
- 7 of the things I was interested in.
- But as a sidebar, we were very impressed
- 9 with the new research coming out of the NIH in
- 10 terms of the Institute of Alternative Medicine and
- 11 are now starting to take a very complicated set of
- 12 modalities and picking them off, trying to do
- 13 randomized double-blind, duh, duh, duh. And I
- 14 think there is a huge role for the military to
- 15 continue on this path to stress warrior
- 16 resistance, mindfulness, the buddy system. These
- 17 are very powerful techniques. Of course, in their
- 18 Basic Training they're taught how to act under
- 19 stress, incredible stresses. You know, in some
- 20 ways we have a very successful Army. The failure
- 21 rate is very low. So that's only my sidebar
- 22 comment.

```
1 DR. DICKEY: Charles?
```

- DR. FOGELMAN: In response to what
- 3 General Anderson said, were you referring to the
- 4 recent development and expansion of, I forget the
- full name, respite centers that exist in theater
- 6 which have just begun to be deployed and utilized
- 7 in the last year? There are no hard data about
- 8 that, and that's not just about sleep. It is
- 9 largely about sleep, but if there were hard data
- 10 about that, we would have reported it. Rather, we
- 11 chose to reflect the need for that and the
- 12 possible activities about that in, one, the
- 13 recommendation about having a Task Force on Sleep
- so that it can be more comprehensive and thorough,
- and also when we talk about healthy lifestyles
- it's embedded in that as well. I'm not talking
- 17 about this specific operational activity, but we
- 18 would hope that a Task Force on Sleep would
- 19 address that.
- DR. ANDERSON: That all fits together
- 21 beautifully. I was really aiming for what Dr.
- 22 Parkinson responded, there's a rather broad body

```
of knowledge that's been in the scientific
```

- literature on human performance and that should be
- 3 the reason for doing some of these things that
- 4 you're talking about in an operational
- 5 environment. So I hope it all comes with
- 6 appropriate proof eventually.
- 7 DR. DICKEY: Dr. Higgenbotham?
- DR. HIGGENBOTHAM: Eve Higgenbotham.
- 9 I'm sure it's embedded, but certainly I would
- 10 imagine that adherence is certainly challenged in
- 11 the theater compared to the private sector and
- 12 certainly when you consider polypharmacy it would
- 13 be enormously challenged. And to what extent are
- 14 you focusing on adherence in your analysis and to
- what extent that's going to be one of your actions
- that you're going to pay some attention to?
- DR. PARKINSON: That's an excellent
- 18 question and clinically very appropriate. And
- 19 from our current review of the data systems it
- 20 would be very hard to review the data and
- 21 determine. And I'll tell you, we do the civilian
- 22 sector, too. It's hard also in the civilian

```
1 sector. The fact that something is prescribed
```

- 2 doesn't mean it's picked up and it doesn't mean
- 3 it's taken.
- 4 But having said that, that's another
- 5 effort that probably in our amended report we need
- 6 to speak a little more to. The adherence issue is
- 7 almost a second-order issue and we didn't get to
- 8 it that much. I think it was because of the
- 9 limitations of the data system that we saw
- 10 originally to link a diagnosis to a treatment, and
- 11 then to follow on that treatment for adherence
- 12 over a longer period of time was almost a
- 13 second-order question, but it's important and we
- 14 appreciate that comment.
- DR. DICKEY: Dr. Woodson?
- DR. WOODSON: Thank you very much. Jon
- 17 Woodson. A comment and a question. The comment
- is that since we began activities in Afghanistan
- 19 and Iraq, a lot of things have changed.
- 20 Currently, we do significant screening before
- 21 Servicemen and women go overseas for psychological
- 22 health and medication to, hopefully, prevent

```
1 issues downrange. The question I have is whether
```

- or not the panel is really examining
- 3 appropriateness of applying civilian standards of
- 4 practice as it relates to medication use to the
- 5 military. Some of it is unproven. It's kind of
- 6 the best practice, but it's unproven in terms of
- 7 which psychotropic agents to use or which
- 8 combinations to use. One of the observations I've
- 9 made, and I recently returned from theater, is
- 10 that we need to ask the hard question as to
- 11 whether or not the standard of practice as it's
- done in the civilian world is appropriate for the
- 13 military, and then what's the best evidence for
- that practice. Could you comment on that?
- DR. PARKINSON: Excellent, excellent
- 16 comment and very, very thoughtful, extended
- 17 dialogue in our committee about this issue. Those
- of you around the table know better than anybody
- outside this room probably, the use, abuse, and the
- 20 hope of terms like "evidence-based medicine."
- 21 And to your point, Dr. Woodson, whose
- 22 evidence based on what patients, in what setting

```
1 for what? And I'm saying this as a primary care
```

- 2 physician, not as a psychiatrist, but when you
- 3 actually look at the data, for example, of how
- well do psychotropic drugs actually work for the
- 5 conditions they're prescribed for versus a lot of
- 6 the good work of Dr. Kroenke and others versus, A,
- 7 watchful waiting, B, supportive care, cognitive
- 8 behavioral therapy, which still basically is the
- 9 cornerstone of how we do resiliency and coping
- 10 skills -- which, by the way, the panel felt
- 11 strongly -- what is the operational equivalent in
- 12 a military setting of focused, impactful cognitive
- behavioral therapy/psychotherapy? Where is that
- work being done?
- So you're spot on the target here in
- saying that we were empowered but also crippled by
- 17 the level of what is civilian standard of care.
- 18 And as long as there is a military department that
- is overseen by civilians, as we should be, that
- 20 becomes informative, but it's certainly not
- 21 prescriptive. Again, I'm going to come back to
- 22 TC3. What they treat trauma with at George

```
1 Washington Hospital may not be the way that you
```

- 2 need to treat it in theater. It's a baseline, but
- 3 it's not the ceiling. So that that level of
- effort when we talk about a systematic, bottoms-up
- 5 review of what we currently do end-to-end about I
- 6 can't sleep in theater, I'm restless, all of which
- 7 go back to the Civil War and beyond as common
- 8 conditions in combat, do we have that focus in a
- 9 very linear, progressive, stepwise manner at all
- 10 levels to look at what is a militarily relevant
- 11 and impactful clinical practice parameter as
- opposed to stealing it out of what DSM-IV says? I
- 13 couldn't agree with you more and we talked at
- length about that. I'd encourage anybody, Dr.
- 0'Leary or anyone, to comment on that. We had the
- 16 right people around the table talk to this issue,
- 17 sir, but you're absolutely right.
- DR. DICKEY: I believe we have Dr.
- 19 Kroenke on the phone. Dr. Kroenke, do you care to
- add anything to the comments you've heard?
- 21 DR. KROENKE: I couldn't really hear
- 22 most of what's been said, so I'd be happy to

answer if there's any questions. The audio's not

- 2 very good.
- 3 DR. DICKEY: And our apologies for that.
- 4 If there are specific questions, we'll try to
- 5 relay them to Dr. Kroenke.
- I think that the reference to TC3 is
- 7 important in that it's less that TC3 bases its
- 8 recommendations for care on what we do here than
- 9 what we're finding is the steps forward in the
- 10 military have tremendous lessons for what we do in
- 11 the civilian sector, and perhaps that's the same
- 12 directionality that we ought to have in
- 13 psychological health and in some of the CAM
- 14 interventions.
- DR. FOGELMAN: That's absolutely
- 16 correct. And in my personal view, the two major
- things that we say out of all the findings are,
- one, to try to create a psychological analogue to
- 19 TC3 in the sense that there is activity,
- 20 treatment, and intervention in theater or
- 21 wherever, but in theater for the purpose of this
- 22 conversation, data gathered from that, data looked

```
1 at, processed, understood, published in one
```

- direction and put into some data store, like the
- 3 Trauma Registry, as an analogue, and then put back
- 4 into theater very quickly and then emphasized as a
- 5 lead, as a model for the community at large.
- 6 That's one. I guess maybe three. And
- 7 establishing a panel on sleep disorders is, in my
- 8 view, the second most important thing. And third
- 9 is having in each Service who are responsible for
- 10 complementary and alternative medicine just as
- 11 there are psychological consultants.
- DR. DICKEY: Are there any other
- 13 questions before Dr. Parkinson moves on to
- 14 complementary and alternative medicine?
- DR. PARKINSON: We'll now summarize the
- 16 entirety of complementary and alternative medicine
- in two slides. I'm just kidding. But that was
- 18 the scope issues that we dealt with on the
- 19 committee, but we took the charge with relish.
- The findings there, there is growing
- 21 evidence of the effectiveness of selected
- 22 complementary and alternative medicine modalities

```
which may be a practical alternative treatment
```

- 2 choice or an adjunct to prescription medications.
- 3 Those specifically are mindfulness, mind-body
- 4 training, as well as acupuncture. And, again,
- 5 it's not that the Department is not doing anything
- in these areas, but they're doing it selectively,
- 7 local sites, certain individuals, but not a
- 8 full-scale commitment and deployment.
- 9 Number two, on a transition issue CAM
- 10 modalities are typically not a covered benefit
- 11 under TRICARE despite some being available in
- 12 varying degrees at multiple military treatment
- 13 facilities. Again, it's dependent on the facility
- 14 whether or not you can access these services. If
- they were successful for you in theater or were
- 16 successful for you in a location, it's unclear
- 17 whether or not you could continue them in another
- 18 setting under the current TRICARE benefit.
- 19 The recommendations in this section
- 20 again include DoD should conduct and support
- 21 militarily relevant studies to measure the
- 22 effectiveness of CAM approaches.

```
1
                 To Dr. Woodson, the fact that I did it
       in a controlled trial at the University of
       Pittsburgh is interesting, but it may not be at
 3
       all useful to the level of need that DoD has and
       the information and the resources you have versus
       psychotropic medications or in combination with
 6
       psychotropic medications for the management of
 7
       common psychological symptoms and conditions with
 8
 9
       either high prevalence and/or operational
10
       concerns.
                 Number two [sic], DoD should encourage
11
12
       the Services to create complementary and
       alternative medicine consultants just as they
13
14
       currently have in other more traditional
       specialties of medicine.
15
16
                 Number three, DoD should ensure that any
17
       CAM treatments that are recommended in "The
       Clinical Practice Guidelines" are part of the
18
19
       TRICARE benefit and that uniformed providers are
20
       trained in these techniques where appropriate.
```

any questions or comments?

Why don't I stop there, Dr. Dickey, for

21

```
DR. DICKEY: Are there questions or
```

- 2 comments regarding that before he moves on to
- 3 findings and clinical practice guidelines.
- DR. PARKINSON: Dr. Dickey, can I ask
- 5 you to ask Dr. Kroenke just for any comments
- 6 generally about the interface between psychotropic
- medications and CAM? He probably is one of the
- 8 more informed people in this area and I'd like the
- 9 richness of his expertise to be shared with the
- 10 Board.
- DR. DICKEY: Dr. Kroenke, the question
- is if you could share a few comments about the
- interface between CAM and psychotropic
- 14 interventions in the arena that was studied by the
- 15 committee.
- DR. KROENKE: In terms of psychologic
- disorders, the ones that require treatment, the
- 18 two most prevalent and relevant are depression and
- 19 PTSD. So if you look at currently available
- 20 treatments, the strongest evidence base is for
- 21 both antidepressants or certain types of
- 22 psychotherapies, like cognitive behavioral

```
1 therapy. If you look at the role of complementary
```

- and alternative medicine and what the evidence is
- for psychological disorders, there is some
- 4 preliminary data for mindfulness-based types of
- 5 interventions. Obviously the strength is not as
- 6 great as for either cognitive behavioral therapies
- 7 or antidepressants.
- 8 In terms of herbal sorts of treatments,
- 9 which is an important issue because that's what's
- 10 also widely available to individuals through
- 11 stores and so forth, the evidence base again tends
- 12 to be modest for a couple types of medications for
- depression, which is like St. John's Wort, SAM-e,
- and omega-3 fatty acids. However, they haven't
- been tested head to head with standard kinds of
- treatments and they obviously don't have to go
- 17 through FDA regulations. So, in summary, for
- depression that is modest evidence for both
- 19 mindfulness treatment and several types of herbal
- 20 treatments, although it's not as strong as either
- 21 antidepressants or psychotropic treatments.
- 22 As far as PTSD, which is the other

```
disorder, to date there is much less evidence for
```

- 2 these complementary and alternative medicines for
- 3 PTSD than studies that have been done for
- 4 depression. So all we can say for PTSD is that
- 5 probably in terms of either herbal medications
- 6 there would be not enough evidence for it in terms
- of things like mindfulness-based treatments.
- 8 Whatever there is it's preliminary and has not
- 9 been as well studied for depression.
- 10 And then finally, in terms of the other
- 11 complementary and alternative medicines like
- 12 acupuncture, that's been better studied for pain,
- so there you wouldn't be competing with
- 14 psychotropic medicines, but you'd say what's the
- role of acupuncture versus things like analgesics
- 16 and opiates?
- DR. PARKINSON: Thank you, Kurt, for
- 18 that. This is Mike. The reason that I asked for
- 19 him to give some color to this section of the
- 20 report, I could identify six or seven timely,
- 21 topical research issues that the Department could
- 22 be doing today to look at the use of these

```
1 modalities either in a self-administered, buddy-
```

- 2 administered field setting. And what we find is
- 3 there's a lot of activity going on in this area,
- 4 but it's typically outside of theater at the
- 5 center at NICoE with one or two individuals. And
- 6 it's a kind of commitment, but pushing this
- forward in an operational concern and looking at
- 8 practical applied research and deployment
- 9 methodologies, because it's not going to be done
- 10 by Pfizer and it's not going to be done by NIH.
- 11 So there is a niche here going back to General
- 12 Anderson's concern that that type of approach,
- which is what we've heard from TC3, we should be
- 14 picking off three or four or five of those issues
- and putting them right front and center for a
- 16 military model to ask is there a bigger role for
- 17 mindfulness training in theater that a buddy can
- 18 help somebody else to do in a kind of peer-to-peer
- 19 cognitive behavioral therapy, a peer-to- peer
- 20 self-administered or a personally administered
- 21 acupuncture methodology? It might be interesting.
- 22 At any rate, that's why I wanted the color. Thank

- 1 you very much for that.
- 2 On clinical practice guidelines, believe
- 3 me, folks, we're coming toward the end here so
- 4 bear with us. The DoD has initiated some
- 5 promising integrated line and medical protocols
- 6 for identifying and rapidly addressing
- 7 psychological health issues in theater. We don't
- 8 have time to go into it today, but this TEAMS
- 9 concept and the TEAMS work which is still in
- 10 development, we came to it relatively late,
- 11 probably my omission, but that is very promising
- 12 and reflective of the type of recommendation that
- the committee made about an integrated line
- 14 leadership, line-level operational and medical
- 15 collaboration to address these issues. Again, the
- message here is good work, stay the course,
- 17 accelerate.
- The 2010 DoD and VA Clinical Practice
- 19 Guidelines for PTSD is a significant contribution
- 20 to the acute psychological health of Service
- 21 members. However, a systematic means to evaluate
- and readjust the Guidelines' practicability and

```
1 usefulness in theater does not appear to be in
```

- 2 place. Again, from experience in the civilian
- 3 sector, it takes a lot of work, in many cases two
- 4 to three years, to form a clinical practice
- 5 guideline. Then what? Unless it's embedded in
- 6 AHLTA, unless it's got a systematic update,
- 7 review, operational research piece that informs it
- 8 along military lines, it will be of limited
- 9 effectiveness. It is uncertain how well these
- 10 Guidelines are disseminated and implemented
- 11 currently. And, again, to be fair, some of them
- 12 have just been developed relatively recently.
- The next point the committee wanted to
- 14 make is that provider training alone is absolutely
- insufficient for ensuring that CPGs are deployed
- and utilized appropriately. Policy, line, and
- in-field systems and support are required to
- 18 ensure optimization of care.
- 19 Based on those findings, the
- 20 recommendations are made. Better integration of
- 21 line and medical approaches, again a recurring
- theme. We saw some promising signs of that in the

```
1 TEAMS concept. In-context description of
```

- 2 appropriate clinical pathways for common
- 3 psychological health issues should be made
- available at point of care. What do we mean by
- 5 "in context?" Dr. Woodson, to your point exactly,
- 6 seeing somebody in an outpatient clinic who says
- 7 they're stressed at the University of Pittsburgh
- 8 is not contextually useful for somebody who was
- 9 forward deployed in Afghanistan. What are the
- 10 sentinel events we should be looking for in that
- individual be they common or be they different
- 12 from the types of things we expect to see in
- someone who can't sleep in Pittsburgh? That's the
- 14 type of issue we're trying to get at within
- 15 context.
- Number three -- and, again, could be
- very well modeled by scenarios and simulation
- training. It's the Pareto rule [sic], 80 percent
- of what you're going to see of these things, let's
- 20 train for it.
- 21 Number three, DoD should prioritize the
- 22 Psychological Health Research and Practice

```
1 Guidelines so that they're evidence-informed as
```

- 2 they're actually conducted in applied field
- 3 operations in garrison care. This should include
- 4 systematic application of quality improvement
- 5 techniques. DoD should develop a framework for
- 6 determining the effectiveness and utility of all
- 7 interventions, rapid dissemination of these data,
- 8 and rapid turnaround. Again, it's not original
- 9 with us. We're stealing the thunder from the TC3.
- 10 I'll stop there, Dr. Dickey, for this
- 11 section. Again, I hope you're following in the
- 12 play book here, which is the interim report in
- 13 your guidelines, with more color commentary.
- 14 DR. DICKEY: Ouestions or comments about
- 15 the Clinical Practice Guidelines section? General
- 16 Franks?
- 17 GEN FRANKS: Fred Franks. I'll go back
- 18 to the Reserve Component issue that was mentioned
- in Dr. Woodson's recommendation to include that
- 20 dimension in the overall report. I know from the
- 21 United States Army well over half of the total
- 22 Army, when the Reserve Component is released from

```
1 Active Duty, they do not have access to a military
```

- 2 treatment facility. Most oftentimes their
- 3 treatment is either in the VA or a civilian health
- 4 care provider. And if it's not covered under
- 5 TRICARE, they don't even go because they can't
- 6 afford it possibly. And sometimes they have
- 7 difficulty connecting psychological issues to
- 8 their Active Duty time if there's a time lapse in
- 9 manifestation of the issues.
- 10 I really believe that throughout the
- 11 report here we ought to have a recognition of the
- different health care systems available to members
- of the Services' Reserve Components after they're
- 14 released from Active Duty and what that might say
- to us about the psychological health issues.
- DR. PARKINSON: General Franks, I'd
- 17 agree with you. The committee discussed these
- issues. We're aware of the varying levels of
- 19 access to care and concerns, and we can highlight
- it more in the findings and recommendations. It's
- 21 not that we didn't discuss it, but we would
- 22 basically, again, use this feedback to strengthen

- 1 that aspect of the report.
- 2 Let me tell you, however, that we did
- 3 specifically address how does good practice that
- 4 begins if I'm deployed in Afghanistan, that
- 5 continues when I come to Fort Bragg, that when I
- 6 go back to my home in Peoria, Illinois, how are
- 7 those disseminated? That's called a Clinical
- 8 Practice Guideline that started in the military,
- 9 just as many good medical practices start in the
- 10 military, that diffuses in terms of the clinical
- and the health care system and there's a
- 12 wraparound to make sure that in the TRICARE
- benefit that those are allowed and encouraged. So
- 14 we speak to the TRICARE benefits standardization,
- particularly in areas where it's a little weak, in
- 16 evidence-based or evidence-informed complementary
- 17 and alternative medicine techniques in
- 18 psychological health. We speak about the DoD/VA
- 19 CPGs, those were deliberate that they're across
- 20 the whole system. But the issue of how you
- 21 disseminate those through the civilian standards
- or civilian practices, and, again, that's another

```
issue, if these are effective, if we've done the
```

- 2 upfront studies that show that they work, if we
- 3 made a CPG and embedded it in our EMR, it should
- be embedded at UPMC when I go back to Pittsburgh
- 5 so that anybody in that system who uses EPIC is
- able to access the same CPGs. There is a system
- 7 to do this if we kind of get behind it. But I
- 8 just wanted to say we talked about these things.
- 9 They're in the report in pixels, but we need to
- 10 pull it out specifically (inaudible) the Guard and
- 11 Reserve.
- DR. FOGELMAN: Yes, yes, a thousand
- 13 times, yes.
- DR. WOODSON: If I could make one
- comment, Jon Woodson again, actually a couple of
- 16 things. Number one, you may know that we have
- added probably in excess of 2,800 behavioral
- 18 health specialists to the TRICARE network to, in
- 19 fact, meet the mental health needs of not only
- 20 Servicemen and women, but other beneficiaries,
- 21 families as well. And that says one thing, and,
- of course, we've doubled the budget related to

```
1 this. But the one thing that we clearly need to
```

- do and spend more time on is mentoring, advising,
- and coaching the civilian behavioral health
- 4 specialists in the culturally relevant delivery of
- 5 services to Servicemen and women. So what I'm
- 6 saying is that, you know, like most of the
- 7 civilian population, they're disconnected from the
- 8 military and they don't understand actually what
- 9 goes on. What was it like to be in the combat
- zone and what were the real stressors,
- 11 particularly if Servicemen and women are having
- 12 delayed reaction? So we've developed outreach
- 13 mechanisms to behavioral health specialists who
- 14 would deliver services to Servicemen and women and
- their families, which, again, are a unique
- 16 community to try and help them understand what the
- 17 particular stressors are, what they should be
- 18 asking about and probing for in order to get to
- 19 the point of making the right diagnosis, and
- 20 trying to develop the right therapies.
- This is difficult because you can't
- force them to do it. We've got incentivize them

```
1 to do it, but that is an area where we're trying
```

- 2 to put a lot of effort to make sure that we have
- 3 the right behavioral health specialists trained in
- 4 the appropriate way to treat our community.
- DR. PARKINSON: Yes, sir. As if on cue,
- 6 you led into the training section, and we know in
- 7 the first finding -- yes, Dr. Dickey, go ahead.
- 8 DR. DICKEY: We have another question
- 9 from Dr. Higgenbotham.
- DR. PARKINSON: Oh, I'm sorry. I'm
- 11 sorry.
- DR. HIGGENBOTHAM: Yes. This is Eve
- 13 Higgenbotham. I was actually thinking along the
- same path, and as a medical educator, I mean, it
- would be great if we could have military medicine
- 16 embedded more in our educational process because
- these young primary care providers are graduating
- 18 with really no understanding of military medicine.
- 19 I know this is probably tangential to the
- 20 conversation, but I think we have so many of our
- 21 Wounded Warriors coming back and our veterans that
- I think it's time that we really formally embed

```
this information into our educational programs.
```

- DR. DICKEY: I think the other place
- 3 that you can formally outreach, and it certainly
- doesn't approach 100 percent, but you can probably
- 5 identify the organizations that represent the
- 6 majority in both primary care and behavioral
- 7 health organizations so these topics formally and
- 8 repeatedly go on their curricula. We also know,
- 9 physicians at least, that if you tell us it's on
- 10 the test, we spend a little more time looking at
- it. So those are all ways that we may be able to
- 12 have some impact in terms of enhancing that flow
- of information back and forth.
- DR. PARKINSON: Dr. O'Leary and Dr.
- 15 Dickey will know that the increasing emphasis on
- 16 maintenance and certification, this could become a
- 17 vehicle where modules built for MOC at least for
- 18 the physician segment, and you could do it for
- 19 psychologists and continuing education, could just
- 20 be shrink-wrapped essentially and plugged in every
- 21 couple of years to bridge that cultural gap.
- DR. DICKEY: No pun intended, right,

```
1 shrink-wrapped?
```

- DR. PARKINSON: Exactly right. Thank
- 3 you.
- DR. DICKEY: Okay. Move on to training.
- DR. PARKINSON: That leads us into the
- 6 training module. And, again, I'll wrap this up
- 7 and then turn it over to Dr. Silva for some
- 8 closing comments.
- 9 We noted a variety of increase in the
- 10 number and quality of trained psychological
- 11 behavioral health personnel, Dr. Woodson mentioned
- 12 2,800, as well as the training of psychological
- 13 behavioral health personnel has really increased
- 14 along two major axes -- three major axes really,
- which is [sic] independent duty technicians and
- 16 corpsmen, primary care providers, and also
- 17 psychiatric providers. However, once again the
- 18 education is not standardized across Services,
- 19 it's not standardized by profession or scope of
- 20 practice. And standardization, given what we
- 21 know, we would recommend that that be something to
- 22 be pursued posthaste essentially.

1	Accordingly, our recommendations are
2	basic training courses for all providers. When we
3	take that family doc, who as HPSP comes out of
4	I'll pick on Pittsburgh because I live there
5	the UPMC Family Medicine Program, and they put on
6	a uniform, what do they know about the unique
7	military stressors and the treatment and the
8	models and the CPGs and medical record integration
9	so that we treat those people differently than
10	they did just seeing somebody in a clinic in the
11	city? These courses should provide integrated
12	protocols for managing stress reactions and
13	related comorbidities, including content online
14	leadership. How is that important? What is [sic]
15	unit and self-practices? Psychotropic
16	medications, psychotherapy, militarily relevant
17	CBT, what does that look like? And effective CAM
18	modalities?
19	The way we measure education is by
20	competencies. Professional competencies must be
21	consistently maintained and updated to reflect
2.2	best evidence and continued professional

```
1 supervision should be available. Specific
```

- 2 training with defined specialty-specific scope of
- 3 practice for the treatment of psychological
- 4 conditions in theater should be developed,
- 5 deployed, and updated based on new evidence
- 6 derived from civilian and militarily focused
- 7 operational studies.
- 8 TC3, what happens with TC3? It goes
- 9 back where? It goes to the corpsman or the
- 10 technician right back into the field, short cycle
- 11 time, small closed loop. DoD should optimize the
- 12 use of existing educational tools,
- teletechnologies, and mobile apps for training all
- levels of care. These tools are there. It's
- 15 embedding and really shooting out the information
- we need along with the systems of support care.
- 17 And again, web-based self-management tools and
- 18 strategies to educate and guide Service members.
- 19 A little aside here. What can we use
- about mobile applications [sic]? The average troop or
- 21 soldier today has got a lot of electronics on
- them. What are the things that employers are

```
deploying for the release of stress and
```

- 2 productivity and resiliency around mindfulness
- 3 training that is embodied and enabled with
- 4 technical applications? The early versions of
- 5 this were looking on the computer, monitoring your
- 6 own respirations, and inducing the relaxation
- 7 response. These are things that can be very much
- 8 done in a military operational way with the
- 9 resources and the thinkers that you've got in DoD.
- 10 So we were out there a bit, but we're trying to be
- 11 constructive in a way to think what are scalable
- 12 solutions here that aside from getting more mental
- 13 health providers looking face-to-face to a
- 14 soldier?
- 15 Yes, Dr. Fogelman?
- DR. FOGELMAN: Mike's last comment is
- important. We're looking at this from a very high
- and broad perspective at the 100,000-foot level,
- 19 trying nonetheless to have an impact on what might
- 20 happen on the ground. It's not that there aren't
- 21 many programs, like there's the Center for
- Deployment Psychology [sic], for example, which

```
1 provides these things, but that somehow it didn't
```

- 2 seem systematic, tied together, or linked to the
- 3 civilian world, and that's why we tried to be very
- 4 large about it rather than talk about particular
- 5 kinds of things.
- DR. PARKINSON: Is there discussion on
- 7 this section, Dr. Dickey? Dennis?
- 8 DR. O'LEARY: One of the issues that was
- 9 discussed on the committee is not reflected here
- 10 and that is in Recommendation 2 where it says,
- 11 "Professional competencies must be consistently
- 12 maintained and updated." We need to insert the
- word "assessed, maintained, and updated." This,
- 14 you know, gets really to the heart of maintenance
- and certification which is under the aegis of the
- 16 American Board of Medical Specialties. You have
- 17 to measure, you know, to make sure whatever it is
- 18 you want to maintain and update over time.
- DR. PARKINSON: Thank you. General
- 20 Myers?
- 21 GEN MYERS: On your interim finding on
- 22 Training Number 1, where you talked about the

```
increased number and quality of trained providers,
```

- 2 did the work group make any judgment on the
- 3 adequacy of the numbers of providers?
- DR. PARKINSON: No, we didn't, sir, and
- 5 a couple of reasons. I think that's kind of an
- 6 obvious question. Why? Because, and, again, I
- 7 could be -- I don't want to misspeak for the
- 8 group, but whatever the metrics used for adequacy
- 9 are, anything from a professional to population
- 10 ratio type of stuff, it certainly is dependent on
- 11 mode of practice. Is it something that's enabled
- 12 by technologies versus the traditional
- 13 face-to-face visit? But it speaks directly to
- 14 what we think the Department should be doing:
- looking at systemic models to leverage the
- 16 providers they do have to perhaps be more
- 17 effective in the interactions and engagements that
- they do have. That's something we didn't look at,
- 19 again, in terms of aggregate numbers, but it
- assumes that we have a preferred model to which we
- 21 would apply that. Again, more is generally
- better, but to the degree that we've not been able

```
1 to access for all the reasons we outlined in the
```

- other sections, we didn't really have the time to
- 3 look at that in any detail.
- 4 You have one slide on the way forward
- 5 and I'll let that speak for itself. Again,
- because of the timeliness of this report and the
- 7 importance of it, we wanted to bring it to you
- 8 today in an interim fashion. I want to turn it
- 9 over to Dr. Silva for some global context and
- 10 comments related to the overall effort.
- DR. SILVA: Thank you, Mike, and thank
- 12 you to the Board. Joe Silva. I'm not going to
- make a lot of comments. I'll just make a few.
- I looked at this when I went to the
- meetings, and I had some family issues this year
- 16 so I haven't made all of them and both Charles and
- 17 Michael have done the heavy lifting, so I could
- 18 look back at this report. I have no ownership
- 19 except for a few lines. But I think for this
- 20 audience it's a very simple equation. You have
- 21 the numerator and it's stress in whatever form.
- 22 You have interdominators, three or four things that

```
1 we can influence as a committee, how to reduce the
```

- 2 stress, sleep studies, very important. Are we
- 3 allowing access to health care providers? Who are
- 4 they? Are they all equipped? Are we giving these
- 5 providers the agents necessary to reduce that
- 6 stress and get a better performing warrior? I
- 7 mean, that's the denominator.
- 8 And then that equals what? It equals
- 9 success. And we don't have a lot of good data
- 10 systems to know where we're failing and how we can
- improve them. But this is the start of tackling a
- very difficult issue and we really have a lot of
- 13 writing to do yet, so thank you.
- DR. DICKEY: First, I think we have to
- thank this group for an extraordinary amount of
- 16 work that was done over a relatively short period
- of time as they have outlined for you. The
- 18 extraordinary amount of work is really just kind
- of outlined. There is a huge amount of work yet
- 20 to be done. The Board does need to act upon the
- 21 recommendations, the preliminary report of the
- 22 subcommittee, in order for that report to move

```
1 forward. And it is extraordinarily detailed so
```

- I'm going to open it up. My guess is we can do
- 3 everything from simply recommending the acceptance
- 4 of the report which you have both in written copy
- 5 and nicely condensed onto your PowerPoints or we
- 6 can try to go through page by page if you have
- 7 suggestions or changes you wanted to make before
- 8 this group takes action. So what are your wishes?
- 9 And doing something with this report stands
- 10 between you and the break.
- 11 Dr. Carmona.
- DR. CARMONA: Richard Carmona. One
- 13 question, prior to answering your question is one
- of the things that has become apparent to me in
- all of this work, which I think is extraordinary
- that we are getting as granular as we need to be.
- 17 But even if we eventually move and identify the
- 18 absolute best practices in military medicine for
- dealing with psychological problems, the other
- side of the issue is the change of the culture,
- 21 acceptance, destigmatization. Because the problem
- is, even if we lay this all out and it's perfect,

```
and I've had these discussions with George Casey
```

- before I left, with Mike Mullen when I got
- involved a few years ago, with General Franks, and
- 4 I sat on a group that Admiral Mullen and General
- 5 Casey brought together, the thing that really
- 6 perplexed me most is even with these best
- 7 practices, how do we change the culture in uniform
- 8 that allows acceptance of this? I mean, right
- 9 down to the company level where it was my opinion
- 10 we need to make a recommendation that possibly
- even in the OERs we hold officers accountable for
- battle readiness for their troops, which usually
- is physical readiness, but we don't do anything
- 14 for mental readiness.
- 15 And possibly we need to be thinking
- about how can we begin to change the culture and,
- if you will, empower right down to the squad
- 18 leader, company commander, and right up to the
- 19 division battalion, all of the levels, that this
- 20 has to be taken seriously and is part of their
- 21 evaluative process as well? So I filled it out as
- 22 well because I really do think that unless we

```
focus on that as well, we'll be wasting our time
```

- with all these best practices because it will take
- 3 generations before it permeates and really is
- 4 acted upon.
- DR. DICKEY: Excellent. Excellent
- 6 comment. And I'm going to jot that down as I
- 7 think one of the things that may come about even
- 8 as we take action on this report would be
- 9 additional arenas that we believe this
- 10 subcommittee or some working group will be
- 11 continually reporting back to us. I think the
- 12 references we heard throughout the discussion this
- morning are that this is in many ways a mirror of
- 14 TC3, and we certainly don't think a single report
- from TC3 is the be-all and end-all. It's a
- 16 continuous update of we've identified this, we've
- 17 changed that, here's the impact, and we'll be back
- 18 next time you're here. So I think addressing the
- 19 stigmatization issue within the military
- 20 infrastructure and how to change that culture is
- 21 clearly one of the issues that needs to be on the
- 22 yet to be addressed concerns.

```
1 What is your desire? Do you have enough
```

- 2 concerns that you'd like to go back to the
- 3 beginning and kind of flip page by page? Or are
- 4 you satisfied that the report generally identifies
- 5 what you want to have done and are prepared to
- 6 adopt it with the knowledge that this group would
- 7 see this back repeatedly?
- 8 General Anderson and General Myers,
- 9 please.
- DR. ANDERSON: I would move that we
- 11 accept the report as an interim report as it is
- 12 described. I would like to add a footnote,
- 13 though. I had one other series of thought as we
- 14 went through this. There were comments about line
- programs and the chaplain was mentioned. I would
- 16 not want us to go through and discuss this
- anymore, but I think those areas need to be very
- 18 clearly included in the report so that we
- 19 understand. When you have a section on Clinical
- 20 Practice Guidelines and it mentions line programs
- and you're talking about training, there are some
- 22 things -- there are some implications of this that

```
1 need to be very clearly stated. So with that
```

- 2 footnote, as I said, I would move acceptance of
- 3 this as an interim report with the understanding
- 4 that you had some very good feedback here today.
- 5 DR. DICKEY: I have a motion. Is there
- 6 a second to the report as presented?
- 7 DR. O'LEARY: I agree with George.
- 8 DR. DICKEY: Seconded by Dr. O'Leary.
- 9 General Myers.
- 10 GEN MYERS: Dick Myers. I think I'm
- just going to agree with George on his couple of
- 12 points there. I would also add that I would think
- the work group would like any editorial comments
- we have on the report if they're nonsubstantial.
- 15 If they're substantial we ought to debate it right
- now; otherwise, we ought to adopt the report.
- 17 That would be my recommendation.
- DR. DICKEY: Okay. So you have before
- 19 you a motion and a second and word of support to
- 20 approve the report as presented to you. Editorial
- 21 comments can be forwarded on, but substantial
- 22 changes should be debated now. So now is your

```
1 time.
```

22

```
Since I don't have Vice Chairs yet I'm
       going to perhaps wander off of Robert's Rules for
 3
       just a moment. I want to go back to something
       General Myers -- I think it was General Myers --
 5
       brought up earlier, very early in the report where
 6
       you conclude that -- sorry, I'm looking for it.
 7
       It's Interim Findings, Prevalence of Psychological
 8
 9
       Health Conditions: "Despite these exposures, the
       majority of military members and likely their
10
       families have not suffered adverse psychological
11
12
       effects requiring medical or mental health care."
13
                 Yes, I'm very concerned about that
14
       statement. Perhaps what we heard verbally was,
15
       "have not suffered substantially greater
16
       psychological effects than comparable civilian
17
       populations," but I just -- and I, unlike most of
       you around the table, have not been in uniform and
18
19
       have not been in combat. But from my minimal
20
       exposure in my practice, I don't think I can
21
       support that statement. I think they certainly
```

have psychological impact.

```
Now, whether we know how to identify
```

- them, whether we know how to treat them, or
- 3 whether they are any worse than policemen and
- firemen and EMTs, I'm not sure. But I think the
- 5 majority of military members and families, in
- fact, have adverse psychological effects. And the
- question is how to identify them, how to
- 8 appropriately treat them, and how to make sure
- 9 that they don't negatively impact their ability to
- 10 move forward in life.
- 11 Am I being nitpicky?
- DR. ANDERSON: George Anderson. Dr.
- 13 Dickey, I absolutely support what you're saying
- 14 there. And I think that that one needs to be
- reordered and I don't think the group, this study
- group can, you know, get the exact right wording
- 17 today. But that's one thing that should be looked
- 18 at.
- 19 Also, just that word "suffer." "Suffer"
- is by and large an undefined word. So my counsel
- 21 would be just don't use that word. Find better
- 22 words for this. And I think the group can do

```
that, and Dr. Fogelman and Dr. Parkinson.
```

- 2 DR. DICKEY: Dr. Woodson?
- 3 DR. WOODSON: Just a point that might
- 4 help clarify that statement for the committee to
- 5 look at is that I would suggest, based upon my
- 6 experience, that the majority do suffer
- 7 particularly acute adjustment reactions, whether
- 8 it's in the family or whether it's in the Service
- 9 member, but it may not rise to the level of a
- 10 diagnosable long-term impairment that is
- 11 treatable. And so I think in your statement you
- 12 need to draw the distinction between those
- 13 conditions that we consider long-term problems --
- or longer term problems that require treatment and
- are ascribed specific diagnoses as opposed to
- 16 those that may be acute adjustment reactions.
- 17 Because I agree, anybody who comes back from
- 18 theater has that period of time when they've got
- 19 to try and readjust to coming home and that's
- 20 probably quite common.
- DR. DICKEY: Thank you. Dr. Certain?
- DR. CERTAIN: Robert Certain. Maybe try

```
1 a phrase here that might help us because my
```

- 2 experience, personal experience, which is
- anecdotal, I admit, is that the adverse effects
- 4 show up years down the line. So I would suggest
- 5 that it read -- that line perhaps would read
- 6 better this way, "Despite these exposures, the
- 7 majority of military members and their families do
- 8 not appear to have experienced immediate, adverse
- 9 psychological effects requiring medical and mental
- 10 health care." And that leaves it open for further
- investigation down the road through the VA system
- 12 probably and civilian medical care.
- DR. DICKEY: I find that (inaudible) my
- 14 concern.
- DR. PARKINSON: I think it's fine.
- 16 Yeah, I like it, also. Again, finding number two
- follows on finding number one. I'll just tell you
- it basically says yes, there is a broad prevalence
- of predictable -- and that's what we wanted to
- 20 say. So the two were meant to kind of travel
- 21 together, but I think the very helpful comments
- 22 made by the Board are extremely constructive and

1 actually closer to what I think we meant to say.

- 2 Is that fair, Joe?
- 3 DR. SILVA: Yeah, I agree.
- DR. DICKEY: Okay. You have a motion
- 5 and a second to approve the interim report with
- one amendment to which I heard general support.
- 7 Are there other specific issues anyone wants to
- 8 raise?
- 9 GEN FRANKS: I don't know where to
- 10 insert this, but the discussion on Reserve
- 11 Component, I think I would feel better or more
- 12 comfortable anyway if there were to be some
- visibility that perhaps these issues may manifest
- themselves differently in their Reserve Component.
- Members of the Armed Forces, after they're
- 16 released from Active Duty and they fall into a
- 17 health care system that is quite different than
- the one available to active members, I'm not quite
- 19 sure where to put that.
- DR. FOGELMAN: We can certainly say
- 21 that, but we tried to be as circumscribed as we
- 22 could because as soon as we started talking about

```
1 larger things and longer things, a whole world
```

- opened up that would have prevented us from
- 3 reporting anything. So what you say is exactly
- 4 correct and we were certainly talking about Guard
- 5 and Reserve. We can put in a sentence. We can
- 6 put in a sentence about how there's an
- 7 insufficiency of providers in rural areas. We can
- 8 put in a sentence about telemental health. We can
- 9 put in all sorts of things, but each of those is
- 10 an independent item which deserves independent
- 11 presentation and may or may not be worked on in
- the department generally and is not necessarily
- directly in the scope of the report as we put it.
- I don't mean to say you're wrong; you're right.
- But I think we're limited and I would not want it
- 16 to have -- not want the report to have an
- 17 extremely large and increasing list of things.
- Not to dismiss anything that you're saying but the
- 19 question is how does it fit within the boundaries
- of this report?
- DR. DICKEY: A suggestion has been made
- 22 by Ms. Bader that if you look to the last page of

```
1 the report, "The Way Ahead," there are some
```

- 2 changes that will probably need to be made to that
- 3 paragraph anyway, and that would be an appropriate
- 4 place to include the issue of wanting to assure
- 5 that we look at any differences that may exist
- 6 between Guard, Reservist, and Active Duty. It's
- 7 also a good place to include the stigmatization
- 8 and culture issues that Dr. Carmona raised and
- 9 possibly the issues of the line training that
- 10 might need to be there.
- 11 GEN FRANKS: Perfect.
- DR. DICKEY: And if we say, "for example,"
- then this doesn't have to be an exhausting list --
- 14 exhaustive list. Rather, we realize as you study
- an issue, other issues will arise. So that would
- be a place, General Franks, to put that in place.
- 17 Anybody on the committee have a concern
- 18 with that?
- 19 All right. Motion and a second to
- 20 approve the report, an amendment made to the
- 21 summary of prevalence, and some suggestions for
- 22 minor modifications to "The Way Ahead" with those

```
1 changes in place. All in favor say aye.
```

- 2 GROUP: Aye.
- 3 DR. DICKEY: Oppose, no. Any
- 4 abstentions? Again, I hope you will take back to
- 5 your work groups and subcommittees our thanks for
- 6 a tremendous amount of work done to get this
- 7 going. And the references to TC3 suggest that we
- 8 will probably see multiple reports back on this
- 9 issue and, hopefully, the same immense advances
- 10 that we've seen in combat casualty care.
- It is, according to my schedule, time
- for a short break. We should resume at 11:30, if
- possible.
- 14 (Recess)
- DR. DICKEY: I want to welcome everybody
- 16 back. While we gather people back to the table,
- 17 General Frank tells me that -- I'll get this
- 18 straight, Dr. Frank, General Franks (Laughter) --
- 19 today is the Army's 236th birthday.
- 20 (Applause)
- DR. DICKEY: I asked him if that meant
- 22 he was providing cake but he said no. (Laughter)

- Our next briefing is going to be given by Dr.
- 2 Frank Butler. Dr. Butler is the Chair of the
- 3 Tactical Combat Casualty Care (TC3) that we heard
- 4 a lot about in the last session. It's a work
- 5 group of the Trauma and Injury Subcommittee. A
- former Navy SEAL, he helped develop many of the
- 7 diving techniques and procedures used by Navy
- 8 SEALs today, including closed-circuit oxygen
- 9 diving exposure limits and decompression
- 10 procedures for complex multi-level, mixed gas
- 11 diving operations conducted for submarines. I
- 12 would contend if you can say all of that without
- having to take a breath you're probably halfway
- there. Right? (Laughter)
- Dr. Butler has previously served as the
- 16 Director of Biomedical Research for the Naval
- 17 Special Warfare Command, the Task Force Surgeon for
- 18 a Joint Special Operations Counterterrorist Task
- 19 Force in Afghanistan, and was the first Navy
- 20 Medical Officer selected to be the Command Surgeon
- of the U.S. Special Operations Command. He's going
- 22 to give us an information update regarding

- 1 potential changes to the Tactical Combat Casualty
- 2 Care Guidelines concerning tranexamic acid. Dr.
- 3 Butler will--- I'm a family doc, Dr. Butler. I
- 4 don't think we use that.
- 5 (Laughter)
- 6 Dr. Butler will also present two topics
- 7 for a vote in regard to tactical evacuation care,
- 8 the guidelines, and the in-theater use of dried
- 9 plasma. His slides will be found under Tab 6. Dr.
- 10 Butler, it's all yours. I hope you can say those
- words better than I just did. (Laughter)
- DR. BUTLER: Thanks, Dr. Dickey. It is
- a pleasure, as always, to be back with the Board.
- I would like to take a second to
- introduce two additional members of the audience.
- 16 Colonel Tom Deal, stand up. In the back is the
- 17 U.S. Special Operations Command Surgeon. He is
- one of our great leaders in Special Operations
- 19 Medicine. He is retiring tomorrow, and he came up
- 20 to be with the Defense Health Board today because
- 21 he feels so strongly about these points.
- 22 (Applause)

```
So, also, Dr. Tony Pusateri is here.
```

- 2 Tony runs the Hemorrhage Control arm of the Army
- 3 Medical Research and Material Command. Tony was
- 4 one of the very early researchers on haemostatic
- 5 agents, so we owe him a lot. And he's here to
- 6 help keep me straight during these two
- 7 discussions.
- 8 Thanks also to Dr. Parkinson and the
- 9 Psychological Health Group for the positive
- 10 feedback there. I will pass those comments on to
- 11 the group.
- 12 I'd like to start out with a discussion
- of TACEVAC care. And to delineate in this context
- 14 I am speaking specifically about point of injury
- 15 to first medical treatment facility. There is a
- lot of variation in the terminology for en route
- 17 care, but for our purposes today, so that you
- don't get confused and I don't get confused,
- 19 MEDEVAC is a designated air ambulance. It's got a
- 20 Red Cross. It does not have offensive weaponry
- 21 and it doesn't have much armor. A CASEVAC
- 22 platform is a technical aircraft. It does not

- 1 have a Red Cross. It does have big guns and it
- does have armor. In those contexts today we're
- going to be speaking of both of those types of
- 4 evacuation.
- 5 So you'll be interested to learn that
- 6 there are three very distinct paradigms for
- 7 evacuation care right now in theatre. The Army
- 8 model is called "DustOff," and it uses an HH-60.
- 9 Think medium-sized helicopter and one EMT basic
- 10 flight medic. The Air Force model is call sign
- 11 "Pedro." They also use HH-60s largely, although
- they do have some 53s. Think bigger helicopter.
- 13 Relatively new to the scene, but important to the
- 14 discussion, is our British Allies showing up with
- the MERT model, Medical Emergency Response Team,
- and this was at the initiative of the Emergency
- 17 Medicine Advisor for the British Defense Minister.
- 18 This is a remarkable platform. They work off of a
- 19 47. Think big helicopter.
- The team is headed by an emergency
- 21 medicine or a critical care physician. They have
- 22 two EMT paramedic attendants and a critical care

1 nurse. Routinely they give plasma and packed red

- 2 cells in flight when needed. Routinely they do
- 3 advanced airways, rapid sequence intubation,
- ketamine analgesia when needed. They will put in
- 5 a chest tube while you're flying. Multiple times
- 6 they have opened chests and cross-clamped aortas
- 7 in flight; pretty amazing capability. They were
- 8 the first people in-theater to be using
- 9 tranexamic acid. But point of emphasis is there
- is only one of these. There's only one team in-
- 11 theater the last I heard. Maybe that's changed.
- 12 But point of agreement, I have not heard anybody
- dispute this, if there is a critical casualty and
- 14 you have the MERT available, you send the MERT. I
- have not talked to anybody in-theater who has been
- 16 making decisions about how to pick these
- 17 casualties up that doesn't use the MERT if it's
- 18 available.
- 19 So I'm going to bring this a little
- 20 closer to home for you. These are two cases out
- of the recent every-Thursday video
- 22 teleconference. You've heard me speak of this

```
1 many times. These are very recent cases. A
```

- 2 21-year-old male, dismounted IED blast. His
- 3 injuries included a lacerated spleen, a transected
- 4 colon, a lacerated liver, a pancreatic contusion,
- 5 a perforation of his diaphragm, multiple rib
- 6 fractures, a scapula fracture, and bilateral upper
- 7 extremity injuries. He had a C-A-T® tourniquet to
- 8 his right arm by the ground medic. He was in
- 9 severe pain and agitation during the flight. When
- 10 he showed up at Bastion, he was in shock. He had
- 11 a blood pressure of 70 palpable. His base excess
- was 8, pretty significant shock. His
- 13 postoperative course was complicated by anuric
- 14 renal failure and a mucormycosis infection. And
- when he was last discussed by the group he was
- 16 undergoing dialysis at Walter Reed.
- 17 The care provided to this injured
- 18 warrior in the air was this: He was flown by the
- 19 Army MEDEVAC system. He had one EMT basic
- 20 qualified medic for all these injuries. And Bob
- 21 Mabry makes the point that a patient like this
- 22 would overwhelm a community emergency room, you

- 1 know, much less an EMT basic. So during his
- 2 flight, 20 to 30 minutes possibly, he got no IV.
- 3 He got no interosseous access. He was given no
- 4 plasma. He was given no blood. He was given no
- 5 Hextend®. He got no analgesia. There was no
- 6 documentation of how long he was in flight. There
- 7 was no documentation of whether or not he was
- 8 treated to prevent hypothermia or given
- 9 antibiotics.
- 10 In contrast, a 24-year-old male,
- 11 slightly later than the first patient, was in a
- 12 dismounted IED blast. He lost both lower
- 13 extremities. He had severe injuries to his right
- 14 hand. He had significant groin injuries, shrapnel
- 15 peppering of the face. The ground medic put two
- 16 tourniquets on his right leg. He was picked up by
- 17 the MERT. They put a C-A-T® tourniquet on his other
- 18 leg. He was intubated with rapid sequence
- 19 intubation. He got three interosseous lines
- 20 started. He was given three units of fresh frozen
- 21 plasma, three units of packed red cells, and a
- 22 gram of tranexamic acid. Stunning disparity in

- 1 the care.
- 2 And I will tell you that there were
- 3 really three things that coalesced to bring this
- 4 to the committee so that we could bring it to you.
- 5 One was a recurring number of these cases with
- 6 this type of disparity in care. Second was the
- 7 Army Surgeon General's Task Force on Dismounted
- 8 Complex Blast Injuries. That group looked at this
- 9 issue and I think that you will see this
- 10 represented in General Schoomaker's report when it
- 11 comes out. The third thing was Bob Mabry, a
- 12 member of the committee. The pre-hospital guy at
- 13 the Joint Theatre Trauma System went over to do a
- 14 three-month tour as the Director of Evacuation
- 15 Care in Theatre. And he came back with a
- 16 comprehensive and amazing report that I would
- 17 commend for your reading if you haven't had a
- 18 chance to look at it.
- 19 So that precipitated a meeting. Our
- 20 meeting in Dallas was largely focused on TACEVAC
- 21 issues. And we went over all of these aspects of
- 22 care with the Committee and the Trauma and Injury

1 Subcommittee and these were the recommendations

- 2 that emerged. The first is for the U.S. to
- develop an advanced TACEVAC capability and we'll
- 4 just come right out and say patterned after the
- 5 British MERT. If the Brits leave, we have no
- 6 MERT. Not one right now. It should be manned
- 7 with critical care trained and experienced
- 8 personnel. We should use the most capable
- 9 aircraft available for these evacuations for the
- 10 critical patients, routinely give red blood cells
- 11 and plasma in flight, advanced airways as
- indicated, IV medications, whatever other advanced
- 13 interventions.
- What we're not doing is recommending any
- changes to the system. What the Brits don't have
- is any data that shows improved outcomes from the
- 17 MERT. It's compelling and we have addressed that
- 18 with our British colleagues. There may be some
- 19 forthcoming in the future, but we don't -- it's
- 20 too soon to change the system, but it's time to
- 21 start taking a look at the model.
- 22 When we look at the outcomes it will be

```
1 important to look at the injury severity subgroups
```

- 2 because when you look at the MERT, always bear in
- 3 mind that they are sent for the worst casualties.
- 4 So if their mortality is the same as DustOff,
- 5 that's a huge win for that model when you adjust
- 6 it for severity. And again, we have to think
- 7 beyond Afghanistan. That's a mature theatre. The
- 8 Special Ops folks that these individuals represent
- 9 are operating all over the planet in 60 countries
- 10 right now. So think beyond Afghanistan.
- 11 You know, there is just no question that
- 12 you'd like to have a larger air frame if possible.
- 13 A 45 would be great. A 53 would be great. Now
- 14 the CV-22s. We have a squadron of these guys
- right down the road from me at Hurlburt now.
- 16 These are incredibly capable aircraft and they
- would be good as well.
- 18 So who has said we think this is a good
- 19 idea? There is an urgent need statement that was
- 20 submitted by one of the surgeons supporting the
- 21 Marine Corps that was submitted that said that
- 22 they recommended the -- they used a MERT-like

```
1 platform as their terminology. I will say that
```

- 2 that has not made it up to the command level at
- 3 the Headquarters of the Marine Corps. It
- apparently did not get approved by the in-theatre
- 5 chain of command, so I don't know the politics
- 6 behind that, but I have the original document and
- 7 we know that it was at least initiated. Dr. Mabry
- 8 came back from his tour as the Deployed Evacuation
- 9 Care Director and said, hey, we need to take a
- 10 look at this model. We don't need to change the
- 11 system yet, but we need to take a look at this
- 12 model. The Surgeon General's Task Force echoed
- 13 that. And most recently the TC3 Committee and the
- 14 Trauma and Injury Subcommittee have echoed that as
- well.
- 16 So those preceding recommendations speak
- to a special team that would go on a special
- 18 aircraft. The comments that I'm going to make now
- 19 apply more generally to the TACEVAC system. So
- 20 SecDef has directed a 60-minute max for TACEVAC
- 21 time from point of entry to the hospital. Is that
- going to be enough to save your life? It depends

```
on how badly you're injured. I think we should
```

- take that as a maximum, but it doesn't mean that
- 3 if there's not -- if there's a way to get you to
- 4 the hospital in 20 minutes we should try to get
- 5 you to the hospital in 20 minutes. And again,
- 6 think beyond Afghanistan. Some of the places that
- 7 the Special Ops guys are, TACEVAC is a dramatic
- 8 challenge, Africa, other places in the Middle
- 9 East.
- 10 So what if you have multiple casualties
- and there is still hostile fire at the location
- where the casualty is? Will the air ambulance
- with the big Red Cross fly in to get that
- 14 casualty? With some exceptions, possibly;
- generally, no. Terrific book, "We Were Solders
- Once and Young" written by General Moore, a
- dramatic depiction of that type of a problem. So
- 18 if you are supporting forces out there, you always
- 19 want to try to have an air ambulance, a MEDEVAC
- 20 chopper on call, but you've got plan B and plan C,
- 21 too, right? I mean, if there's a gunfight going
- on and you need an aircraft to go in and get your

```
injured soldiers out, then you need to have a
```

- 2 plan. And it may mean tapping into another unit
- or another agency, but those kinds of things are
- 4 imminently doable.
- 5 We did this when I was with the Task
- 6 Force in 2003. We had a whole planning matrix and
- 7 depending on condition A -- gunfight, no gunfight,
- 8 altitude, weather, day, night -- you know, we knew
- 9 right which aircraft to go to. So we need to
- 10 improve the planning for adverse conditions.
- 11 In-flight care providers that meet or
- 12 exceed the civilian standard, and Bob Mabry has
- championed this amazingly well. He defines that
- 14 primarily as a critical care flight-trained
- paramedic. But there's no reason that a nurse,
- 16 physician, or P.A. with the same training couldn't
- do it. But the critical part is the critical care
- 18 and the flight trained. You can't take a vanilla
- 19 corpsman or a vanilla doctor, put them on a
- 20 helicopter, and expect him to do a good job for
- 21 your casualty. It's not necessarily what their
- 22 background trains them to do.

```
1
                 There should be at least two of these
 2
       per platform if you are transporting a critical
       casualty. The MERT has four. We're not sure if
 3
       there's good data to say you need four, but maybe
       two, and at least one per critical casualty. I
 5
       will add as a point here General Schoomaker just
       bought off on that to -- it's a very expensive
 7
       proposition to say we're going to go from EMT
 8
 9
       basic to EMT paramedic on all of our platforms,
       but he just rogered up for that. The program is
10
       in development, but this is a great, great step
11
12
       forward for the Army.
                 Routine availability of packed red cells
13
14
       and plasma. We're going to talk a lot more about
15
       crystalloid and plasma in the next session so I
16
       won't dwell on this except to say this is what
17
       they do for you when you get to the hospital. It
       is definitive care of hemorrhagic shock and
18
19
       there's no reason you can't do it on the
20
       helicopter. The MERT team is doing it all the
```

22 Pre-deployment trauma experience for

21

time.

```
1 TACEVAC providers. So you're a Ranger medic.
```

- 2 You've got a million things to learn. You've got
- 3 to be a member of the unit. You've got to learn
- 4 to assault objectives. It's all you can do to
- 5 learn basic TC3. But if you are a person whose
- 6 main job is trauma care in the air, you should
- 7 have a much more intense focus on trauma care in
- 8 the air. Spend some time at C-STARS. You know,
- 9 spend some time with Dr. Johannigman. Go to MIMS.
- 10 I mean, there are remarkable opportunities out
- 11 there and everybody that flies in those
- 12 helicopters with critical patients ought to be in
- those trauma centers all the time pre-deployment.
- 14 I mean, that is their job. And as the psych
- 15 health folks were talking about, we need to start
- tracking this as part of the unit's report card.
- 17 This is a critical thing.
- 18 The standard protocol for TACEVAC care.
- 19 It is wildly variable the care that you will
- 20 receive from one unit to another unit to another
- 21 unit in theater now. We have a tactical
- 22 evacuation section in the TC3 guidelines. I won't

```
tell you that we have all the answers, but we're
```

- 2 looking for them all the time. And if there is
- going to be another group that Health Affairs or
- 4 CENTCOM or whoever decides should have ownership
- of that, that's great. But there needs to be a
- 6 group that has ownership of it and does
- 7 evidence-based updates all the time because this
- 8 is changing rapidly as we'll talk about in the
- 9 next couple of sessions.
- 10 Oversight of TACEVAC care in theater,
- one of Bob Mabry's big points. You wouldn't have
- 12 somebody who wasn't qualified to run your
- Neurological ICU. You wouldn't have somebody that
- 14 wasn't qualified to run your Cardiac Critical Care
- Unit. Why would you have somebody who doesn't
- 16 have EMS experience running your EMS system in
- 17 theater? We need an EMS cell both in theater and
- 18 as part of the home team for the Joint Theatre
- 19 Trauma System. This group has heard way too much
- 20 about the importance of documenting care. Again,
- if you don't know what you did, then you can't
- 22 tell what you need to do better. So all of these

```
things you have heard on numerous occasions.
```

- 2 Physician oversight in TACEVAC units.
- 3 This speaks to the memo that this group approved
- 4 at the last meeting. It is unbelievable that
- 5 right now in theater we have a team where the
- 6 offensive tackles know the plays and the coaches
- 7 don't. Doctors do not routinely get TC3 in
- 8 theater, and we're going to talk about one of the
- 9 negative things that has happened as a result of
- 10 that in the next session. But if you're going to
- 11 be out there in theater and you're going to be
- 12 supervising people who care for trauma patients,
- then you need to know how to care for trauma
- 14 patients. It doesn't seem like a big jump.
- There should be a standardization of
- 16 care in TACEVAC and our Air Force reps at the
- 17 meeting brought this out. Nobody is saying that
- 18 each Service has to recreate this capability, but
- 19 somebody needs to have ownership of it and it
- 20 needs to be standardized across the board. You
- 21 know, a Marine should not get care that is not
- just as good as a Special Ops person over here or

- 1 an 82nd Airborne guy over there.
- 2 Process improvement. It's really tough
- 3 to do process improvement if there are no records.
- 4 And over and over again on the Thursday
- 5 conferences there's no pre-hospital data. That
- 6 should be a flag and that should be something that
- 7 goes back to the Unit Commander to say, hey, guys,
- 8 let's do this better.
- 9 So in summary, you know, what we would
- 10 do is take these recommendations and offer them
- 11 for your consideration. They were made by the TC3
- 12 Committee and unanimously endorsed by the Trauma
- 13 and Injury Subcommittee. And I will take some
- 14 questions.
- I have to show you this picture. Master
- 16 Sergeant Montgomery called me to task for showing
- 17 too many SEAL pictures and not enough Ranger
- 18 pictures. So I will emphasize that this brief is
- 19 replete with Ranger pictures thanks to Master
- 20 Sergeant Montgomery.
- 21 And questions, please.
- DR. DICKEY: You're too good, Frank.

```
1 You just got it all.
```

- 2 Dr. Carmona.
- 3 DR. CARMONA: Frank, Rich Carmona. You
- 4 and the TCCC really have done an extraordinary job
- of coordinating a lot of science and moving it
- forward in a quick fashion. One of the additional
- 7 benefits, of course, of what you're doing is that
- 8 this information will also eventually permeate
- 9 into the civilian system, which is why we have the
- 10 best EMS system in the world today because it's
- 11 based on military medicine beginning with the
- 12 Second World War, Korea, and especially Vietnam.
- I think it's interesting that many of
- 14 the things that you're pointing out, like how we
- resuscitate and some of the fluids that we use,
- for instance, which are still used widely in the
- 17 United States, you have to counter to what Canon
- spoke about 100 years ago, for instance, in how we
- 19 resuscitate. And you know, now we're getting a
- 20 better understanding of this hypotensive
- 21 resuscitation.
- 22 One of the things I specifically want to

```
1 comment on, though, is the MERT program, which I
```

- think is good, but I think it's important that you
- 3 pointed out that we don't have the evidence yet,
- 4 but that intuitively it seems that way. But it
- 5 goes back to parallels that I learned after
- 6 Vietnam when we were putting together the U.S. EMS
- 7 system, that in the beginning when we had mobile
- 8 intensive care units, everybody thought there has
- 9 to be a physician on every one of those things.
- 10 And we actually found that physicians were
- 11 counterproductive in the field and they actually
- were more of an impediment than an assistance. So
- 13 I think it's good that we lead with this
- information, that we don't have all the
- information, and as good as the British system
- seems to be, the bottom line is, are the outcomes
- going to be improved based on the configuration
- 18 that they're using? Could we do it just with
- 19 well-trained, you know, advanced medical persons
- 20 in the field? And those questions are still
- 21 before us. And the second part of that, of
- course, is if we don't have the data, we'll never

1 be able to make the decision, so making sure we

- 2 have all of those reports.
- 3 DR. BUTLER: Yes, sir. A couple of
- 4 comments. The paramedic part, I mean, Bob Mabry
- 5 has a paper that's not out yet. I look forward to
- 6 sending it to you when it does come out. It was a
- 7 natural study where a group that flew critical
- 8 care flight paramedics replaced a group that did
- 9 EMT basics. Mortality doubled. Doubled with the
- 10 EMT basics. So that gives us EMT basic-EMT
- 11 paramedic contrast in 48-hour survival.
- Now, that doesn't answer the question
- about physicians. And in fact, as you point out,
- 14 we have the study from the Canadians. The
- 15 Lieberman study said, hey, put docs on there.
- 16 They do worse. Well, we're going to talk in the
- 17 next session. If the docs are in there, jumping
- in there and starting IVs and giving them large
- volume crystalloid, we know exactly why they're
- 20 doing worse. You know, the doctors are doing what
- 21 doctors are taught to do in ATLS, which is to some
- 22 extent wrong. And we're going to get into that

```
1 significantly in the next session.
```

- 2 So I think probably the best thing that
- 3 the MERT team does, I mean, I heard Don Jenkins
- 4 say multiple times these MERT patients are showing
- 5 up at the E.R. with normal blood pressure and a
- 6 base excess of zero. These guys are resuscitated,
- 7 you know, pre-hospital. So, you know, it may be
- 8 the blood and not the person giving it.
- 9 DR. CARMONA: Frank, I think the other
- 10 thing that was pointed out in some of the earlier
- 11 things we discussed this morning with
- 12 psychological aspects, the best practices for
- military medicine may, in fact, be very different
- than what we do in the civilian world. Most of
- the people that we're dealing with that are
- injured in theater are young, healthy people who
- are able to physiologically compensate under
- 18 extraordinary circumstances, whereas we look at
- 19 the trauma population outside from the very young
- 20 to the very old, it's really a very different
- 21 population with a different set of variables
- 22 imposed upon them. And I think that in the past

1 we always adopted the civilian standards and said,

- okay, this works, let's take it to the combat
- 3 theater. I think now we may be finding that this
- 4 is a different cohort under different
- 5 circumstances and that military medicine may need,
- 6 in fact, a different set of protocols that are
- 7 optimally efficient and effective in reducing
- 8 morbidity and mortality.
- 9 DR. BUTLER: Right.
- 10 DR. DICKEY: Frank, you mentioned that
- 11 we talked about data gathering a great deal. Are
- 12 we making any progress in terms of having data in
- 13 a meaningful manner? I guess there are two or
- 14 three or four competing systems out there. Worst,
- of course, is simply not collecting any and some
- variations thereon. So are we making progress?
- DR. BUTLER: It is a real honor to have
- 18 Lieutenant Colonel Russ Kotwal, who is the person
- 19 who has done more than anybody else to push the
- 20 pre-hospital data collection forward, here with
- 21 us. He can probably answer that question better
- 22 than I can.

```
1 LTC KOTWAL: Russ Kotwal, (inaudible)
```

- 2 U.S. Army, Special Operations Command.
- 3 DR. DICKEY: Could we get you to come to
- 4 one of the microphones, sir?
- 5 LTC KOTWAL: Ma'am, as you know, I've
- 6 been working with Ms. Meckler and her staff at the
- 7 Rural and Community Health Institute there at
- 8 Texas A&M in developing our pre-hospital trauma
- 9 registry over the last few years. So initially
- 10 what we had was we had a very rudimentary database
- 11 that we implemented prior to this conflict back in
- 12 2000, just collecting data on training exercises.
- 13 Then once 2001 came about, we still collected the
- things that we had before battle injuries
- specifically. From 2001 until now, we've
- 16 collected all the battle injuries that we've had
- 17 and gone back and retrieved all the autopsies as
- 18 well from most of our guys or all of our guys.
- 19 With it, what was very notable, and the paper will
- 20 come out in August, August 15th, but pretty much
- 21 what we had was we had no died of wounds and no
- 22 killed in action as a result of not taking action

```
1 at the point of injury. And so there was also no
```

- 2 died of wounds from infection and there was only
- 3 one died of wounds from something that occurred at
- 4 level two that could have been preventable.
- 5 And so from our standpoint what we did
- 6 and what was kind of interesting is that there are
- 7 a few of us that were followers of TC3 from the
- 8 onset back in 1996. I was a medical student at
- 9 the time that John Hagmann was up at USUHS at the
- 10 time, but then went off to the unit. We
- implemented TC3 in detail and so had that
- 12 knowledge base. And I think one of the keys was
- 13 actually small unit leadership. And I heard
- 14 several folks talking about that in reference to
- the psychological applications as well. Small
- unit leaders is what made TC3 what it was
- 17 throughout the U.S. Army Special Operations
- 18 Command.
- 19 And so as physicians, we can make
- 20 recommendations, but it's not until the Commanders
- 21 take that program and make it their own. And so
- 22 my goal back in the '90s was to sell this to the

```
1 Commanders to make it their program. And one of
```

- 2 the key parts, and I say this in the paper as
- well, is a guy by the name of McChrystal, who was
- 4 the original Commander at that time back in the
- 5 1990s. And what he did was he came up with a
- 6 basic big four and one of those four was actually
- medical training. And so by doing that what he
- 8 did was he enabled his subordinate Commanders to
- 9 then emphasize TC3. By doing all of that before
- 10 the conflict occurred and by taking the lessons
- 11 from Somalia and from what Captain Butler wrote in
- 12 TC3, I think that, yes, Rangers sacrificed in
- 13 Somalia, but I think that sacrifice generated a
- 14 greater savings in OEF and OIF over the last
- decade, which was proven with our data with the
- 16 PHDR.
- 17 So what we're doing with the PHDR as far
- 18 as the long term is I'm still trying to push that
- 19 globally throughout the military. We did a
- 20 supplementary program with the 101st through 2nd
- 21 PCT. Went out and over the last year gathered
- 22 data and Colonel Mike Wort is the Brigade Surgeon.

```
1 We're going to be going over that data later on
```

- this week. As a matter of fact, I also met with
- 3 Sierra Nevada Corporation just recently as they
- 4 are very interested in looking at electronic and
- 5 telemedicine fixes for this as well. And so I've
- 6 got a meeting right now that's going to be
- 7 occurring in College Station actually on Thursday
- 8 as we talk with folks from RT and also from Sierra
- 9 Nevada Corporation. Then on Friday, we have a
- 10 meeting with representatives from OTSG as well as
- 11 MEDCOM as we're talking about the way ahead and
- 12 possibly spiral development to the PHDR.
- 13 And I apologize, that was a long answer
- 14 to your question.
- DR. BUTLER: Nope.
- DR. DICKEY: Dr. Woodson.
- 17 DR. WOODSON: Thank you very much for
- 18 both of those reports. As I mentioned before, I
- 19 recently came back from theater and had an
- 20 opportunity to look at and assess the TACEVAC
- 21 strategy and examine sort of our legacy system
- 22 against Pedro and MERT. And I must admit I've had

```
an interest in this topic for some time dating
```

- 2 back to when I was trained in CCATT and deployed
- forward in OIF 1. And I knew that there were some
- 4 changes that need to be made.
- Just a couple of comments. Number one,
- 6 I fully endorse and have talked with the Surgeon
- 7 Generals about the upgrading of the skills of the
- 8 forward-deployed medics in regards to medical
- 9 evacuation, TACEVAC. I think, though, that what
- 10 we need to understand is that not all kinetic
- 11 situations and theaters are the same. And so we
- have to be careful about developing a strategy
- which provides our basic upgraded capabilities for
- 14 tactical evacuation without over committing in
- some sense to specific platforms. What I mean by
- this is that if you take Afghanistan for now, we
- 17 can talk about point of injury to first echelon of
- 18 care and then there's also a requirement for
- 19 transport of very sick, ill, and injured
- 20 Servicemen and women between facilities, which is
- 21 also a part of that TACEVAC as far as I'm
- 22 concerned. And then there's the strategic

- 1 evacuation set of issues.
- 2 You take a platform like MERT on a
- 3 CH-47. That can't land everywhere and certainly
- 4 the Osprey can't land everywhere under all of the
- 5 tactical situations. So we have to create a
- 6 platform and a strategy, which I think uses
- 7 currently the Blackhawk in the inventory as the
- 8 basic aircraft because it's just a lot more agile.
- 9 And then you have to build on that. Well, what
- 10 are you trying to achieve? To send an advanced
- 11 medical team where pickup and bringing to
- definitive care may be more appropriate than
- 13 spending time in the field, particularly under
- 14 certain tactical situations trying to resuscitate
- an individual is probably a better strategy to get
- 16 them out of there. So every situation isn't
- 17 right. But having said that, I wholeheartedly
- 18 endorse the need to upgrade the skills because
- 19 that natural experiment with that National Guard
- 20 Unit that was deployed really did show that we
- 21 could have improved outcomes.
- The final piece that I think needs the

```
discussion is, again, what are the right
```

- personnel? I wholeheartedly think that we need
- 3 better medical control, meaning that we have to
- 4 have people who understand pre-hospital systems
- 5 and can give directions to either intensive care,
- 6 critical care, nurses, and paramedics. I don't
- 7 know that you always will have enough physicians
- 8 to deploy in that manner. And so the issue is
- 9 about medical control is very important.
- 10 The last piece is when I went to theater
- I took my IT person with me. And the reason I
- 12 took my IT person with me is I know we need to do
- a better job of capturing that pre-hospital data,
- 14 that very important data from the point of injury
- to inform what we do and transform what we do as
- 16 we try and improve care. So we're working on that
- 17 very hard right now.
- DR. BUTLER: Yes, sir. And to follow up
- 19 with what you're saying, I didn't mention and
- 20 should have, that the MERT has primarily flown out
- of Bastion, which, as things would have it, is
- where the Marines are currently experiencing this

```
1 significant increase in dismounted IED blasts. So
```

- 2 it's absolutely right that, you know, most trauma
- 3 patients will do well no matter what helicopter
- 4 picks them up. But the MERT has flown out of
- 5 Bastion and has picked up a lot of the Marines who
- 6 have gotten into these dismounted complex blast
- 7 injuries.
- 8 DR. DICKEY: Other questions? Dr.
- 9 Johannigman.
- 10 DR. JOHANNIGMAN: Combining on those
- last two comments, the flexibility of the platform
- 12 having been there, the MERT currently is focused
- on pre-hospital, but there are times when we would
- 14 have loved to have had the MERT make that trip
- from Bastion to Bagram. And now, you know, the
- 16 Air Force does have the tactic teams that are
- 17 flowing in to try to do that mission. But as the
- 18 Secretary said, it's really -- is it the
- intervention or the provider, which interventions,
- and timeliness? Because the other thing that we
- 21 saw with the MERT teams is sometimes because they
- were only a single platform, because they were

```
1 CH-47, sometimes there would be a delay holding
```

- 2 that casualty out there waiting for a MERT team to
- 3 get there rather than to immediately transport
- them to a level three. So the other piece of data
- 5 that's going to be critical, just as it is in the
- 6 U.S. EMS system, is what are the times and times
- 7 to intervention that are going to make the
- 8 difference? Is it the doc or the timing of those
- 9 interventions?
- 10 DR. BUTLER: Right. And not to jump
- 11 ahead too far into our tranexamic acid discussion,
- 12 but if you look at the results of the CRASH 2 Part
- B, I mean, it is critical to get tranexamic
- onboard. And we'll talk about those data shortly.
- DR. DICKEY: Other questions? Go ahead.
- 16 DR. BUTLER: Okay. So let me jump into
- dry plasma. And to set the stage, I think we all
- 18 know here that hemorrhage is the leading cause of
- 19 potentially preventable death in combat. I think
- 20 we would all agree that if your blood is not
- 21 clotting well that that increases the risk of
- 22 hemorrhagic death. I hope that soon, if not now,

```
1 you'll all agree that crystalloids and colloids
```

- dilute the existing clotting factors that you have
- 3 current or have presently in your blood and that
- 4 plasma replaces clotting factors lost through
- 5 hemorrhage. Packed red cells do not, crystalloids
- do not, colloids do not. I think those are
- 7 statements of fact.
- 8 I think it's important, and we're going
- 9 to look at some data shortly, but as focused as we
- 10 are in TBI, I will tell you that the literature is
- 11 growing that says coagulopathy worsens outcomes in
- 12 TBI casualties as well as those with uncontrolled
- hemorrhage. And we're going to look at some
- 14 metrics shortly.
- So these are not sick people. Why would
- they be coagulopathic on the battlefield? Well,
- 17 because perhaps you have allowed them to get
- 18 hypothermic and when you get hypothermic your
- 19 clotting enzymes don't work as well. Perhaps
- 20 you've given them two liters of lactated ringers
- 21 and diluted the clotting factors that they have
- left in their intravascular system. Perhaps they

1 took aspirin or Motrin® before they went out on the

- 2 mission and now their platelets are all
- 3 ineffective. Perhaps they're acidotic if they're
- 4 already in shock. And it's important to note that
- 5 there is an intrinsic coagulopathy as well,
- 6 probably caused by tissue markers or the body's
- 7 own system. There is something about being
- 8 injured that kicks the fibrinolytic system into
- 9 hyper drive in some patients.
- 10 So one of the dramatic advances in care
- of trauma patients realized from the U.S.
- 12 experience in Afghanistan and Iraq has been the
- use of higher ratios of plasma to red blood cells
- in casualties requiring massive transfusions. And
- in some papers lately, even if they don't need
- massive transfusions, the outcomes are better.
- 17 And this has, as they say, gone viral. It went
- 18 straight from the military to the civilian sector.
- 19 They're doing it all over the place now. This is
- 20 a great example of how things have -- how our
- 21 experience in the war is helping our civilian
- colleagues as well.

```
I want to take a second and talk about
```

- 2 large volume crystalloids. I talked to Colonel
- 3 Deal, who took ATLS last week and they're still
- 4 teaching 2 liters of lactated ringers. I will
- 5 tell you that this is a dying standard of care.
- 6 There is a growing body of evidence that I am
- about to show you, some of that says that
- 8 pre-hospital fluid resuscitation with large volume
- 9 crystalloid worsens outcomes. There have been no
- 10 randomized control trials of lactated ringers or
- 11 normal saline that have shown benefits in
- 12 outcomes. And I'll pause here for somebody to
- 13 correct me on that point.
- So why are the outcomes worse? Well, if
- you read the literature they'll hold up several
- theories. You're on scene longer because you
- 17 stopped to start an IV. You dilute clotting
- 18 factors, as we talked about, or you pump up the
- 19 blood pressure in somebody who still has an
- 20 unrepaired vascular injury and you cause more
- 21 blood to become extravasated and you finish
- 22 bleeding to death. In contrast, if you give

```
1 pre-hospital plasma that is just an extension of
```

- the definitive resuscitation you're going to get
- 3 when you show up at the hospital.
- 4 All right. So why is this a big deal?
- 5 Well, we had Major Julio Lairet from the ISR come
- 6 and talk about the study that is ongoing at the
- 7 Institute of Surgical Research. Would you be
- 8 interested to know that of the people that show up
- 9 at a military hospital in theater right now, if
- 10 they have an IV 87 percent of them have large
- 11 volume crystalloid resuscitation? I'll pause
- 12 again for anybody to argue that point. I mean, it
- is the first time it has ever been really well
- documented. You know, why is that happening?
- 15 Probably because the coaches tell the players no,
- no, no, no, no. Don't use those techniques; use
- 17 the large volume crystalloid like it teaches in
- 18 ATLS.
- 19 Okay. Data driven. This is the first
- 20 time I've ever shown these next two slides and I
- 21 do want to give you guys a walk through some of
- the data. So let's say that you are severely

```
1 injured and this is your baseline chance of
```

- 2 survival. So what are the modifiers of your
- 3 chances of living through your injury? Well, if
- 4 you have a coagulopathy, you have a 600 percent
- 5 increase in your chance of dying, Niles' paper.
- 6 If you live in a remote area -- this is a paper
- 7 from Australia where they've got some serious
- 8 remote areas -- a remote area alone causes a 428
- 9 percent increase in your chance of mortality.
- 10 Now, think for a second about our
- 11 Special Ops brothers here who are out operating
- 12 somewhere in Africa. Remote area? Yeah. So they
- 13 know that their soldiers have a higher chance of
- dying because they are in a remote area. This is
- just a way to document it from the civilian
- 16 sector.
- 17 If you have polytrauma and you have
- 18 blunt head trauma with coagulopathy, you have a
- 19 291 percent increased mortality. If you look
- 20 specifically at early deaths, as Mitra did, if you
- 21 have a coagulopathy you have a 245 percent chance
- of increased mortality in the early period. If

```
1 you look just at large volume crystalloid, and in
```

- 2 this case they actually used predetermined cutoffs
- 3 for their levels of crystalloid -- this is a Ley
- 4 paper from this year -- just the fact that you've
- 5 got 1.5 liters of crystalloid doubles your chances
- of dying. Wow. So isn't it good that we're
- 7 teaching all these guys to start IVs and running
- 8 all this fluid?
- 9 The Haut paper found that the act of
- 10 starting an IV and running in any fluids caused a
- 11 44 percent increase in mortality, and the Bickell
- 12 paper, going back to '94, found that if you did
- 13 large volume crystalloid in patients with
- 14 penetrating trauma that you increase their chances
- of dying by 29 percent. So where are the papers
- that show the benefit of large volume crystalloid?
- I promise you if I had them I would put them up
- here as a counter, but I don't.
- 19 So this we've known and been talking
- 20 about for a long time. This next slide is sort of
- 21 an awakening for our group as well. With the
- 22 emphasis on traumatic brain injury, as we were

```
1 preparing to do the Freeze Dried Plasma talk for this group
```

- and going through the literature, it was amazing
- 3 the association between coagulopathy and traumatic
- 4 brain injury outcomes. So we mentioned that if
- 5 you have blunt head trauma and a coagulopathy you
- 6 almost triple your chances of dying. If you've
- 7 been taking anti-platelet agents you have an
- 8 almost triple increase and a Grade III or IV
- 9 intracranial hemorrhage. If you're taking aspirin
- or ibuprofen as we tell our soldiers not to do --
- 11 but we don't kid ourselves, there are some guys
- 12 out there doing it -- you almost triple your
- chances of an intracranial bleed. In this study,
- if you have a coagulopathy you have a 41 percent
- 15 chance of increasing the progression of
- intracranial hemorrhage. Wow. Wow.
- 17 So let's sum it up. Large volume
- 18 crystalloids increase mortality, worsen
- 19 coagulopathy of trauma and outcomes in traumatic
- 20 brain injury. Other than that they're great.
- 21 And that, again, is what your troops are
- 22 carrying right now. Hypotensive resuscitation

```
1 with Hextend®, better logistically. It reduces the
```

- weight a lot. But I will tell you that we don't
- 3 have hard data that says the survival is improved
- 4 over lactated ringers. We've got the Ogilvie
- 5 study and the Proctor studies which say it may be
- a little bit better, but it's pretty soft and
- 7 those are very well-criticized studies. It does
- 8 not treat coagulopathy. We do know that it
- 9 doesn't cause coagulopathy in the dose that we
- 10 recommend. That did come out of the Proctor and
- 11 Ogilvie studies.
- 12 So liquid plasma. No question about it,
- it is the standard of care for treating
- 14 coagulopathy and it increases survival
- unquestionably as part of damage control
- 16 resuscitation when given with red blood cells.
- Okay, so that's some background. Is
- 18 there anybody that agrees with the concept of
- 19 let's give people plasma instead of large volume
- 20 crystalloids pre-hospital? Well, yeah, a few.
- 21 We'll start off with the Mayo Clinic. They're
- doing it right now. We'll start off with Memorial

- 1 Hermann in Houston, John Holcomb's hospital.
- They're doing it right now. We'll add the U.S.
- 3 Special Operations Command. They'd like to be
- doing it very soon. The U.S. Special Operations
- 5 Command, the Army Surgeon General's DCBI Task
- 6 Force has endorsed this concept. The Army Special
- 7 Missions Unit, the Navy Special Missions Unit,
- 8 these are the gentlemen that rounded up Mr. bin
- 9 Laden here last month. Those guys would very much
- 10 like to have dry plasma and are on record as
- 11 saying that. The Army Institute of Surgical
- 12 Research, the TC3 Committee, the Trauma and Injury
- 13 Subcommittee, and, by the way, the French, German,
- 14 and British militaries who are already doing it.
- So some quotes here that will place this
- in perspective for you. This is a quote from an
- 17 abstract that's been accepted for ATACCC, Advanced
- 18 Technology Applications for Combat Casualty Care.
- 19 That is a conference that comes up in August.
- 20 Great conference if you have a chance to go. He
- 21 is describing the Houston experience of putting
- thawed plasma in the ED. So you don't have to

```
dial 1-800-BLOODBANK and wait for it to show up.
```

- 2 Forty-two minutes instead of 83 minutes for
- 3 infusion and they showed an increase in their
- 4 30-day survival: 86 percent versus 75 percent.
- 5 The Mayo Clinic. I stole these slides
- from Dr. Jenkins. They say that the current
- 7 evidence supports increased ratio of plasma PRBCs
- 8 and early use of plasma and trauma. They have
- 9 successfully implemented pre-hospital thawed
- 10 plasma into our rural Level I trauma system. The
- initial results, and they only had about 15, 20
- 12 patients when they presented at the meeting, what
- they've not shown is an increase in survival yet.
- 14 What they have observed is a pretty consistent
- improvement in their coagulation status. And for
- 16 those of you who speak coagulation, INR 2.7 at
- point of injury, 1.7 at the ED. That's good if it
- 18 holds up through the study.
- 19 So why aren't we doing it already?
- 20 Well, because liquid plasma is not logistically
- 21 feasible for Ranger medics or Special Forces
- 22 medics. It has to be handled appropriately.

```
1 Dried plasma, though, is an option. And it's
```

- 2 probably the best option for groups that can't --
- 3 that don't have access to blood banking and can't
- 4 carry liquid plasma. Dried plasma contains
- 5 approximately the same levels of clotting proteins
- 6 as liquid proteins. It depends to some extent on
- 7 how you dilute it, but there are some papers out
- 8 that talk about how you can do that and preserve
- 9 the clotting factors. Again, the French, the
- 10 German, and the Brits are doing it now. I'll tell
- 11 you, I have not seen any data from their
- 12 experience. There is some data that has been
- 13 submitted for publication with the French product,
- but I have not been given access to it yet.
- So is the U.S. doing anything to come up
- with an FDA-approved dry plasma product? You bet.
- 17 We don't have one now, but HemCon is supported by
- 18 the Army Medical Research and Materiel Command.
- 19 They have a product called LYP for lyophilized
- 20 plasma. It is currently in Phase I trials. They
- 21 are supposed to finish up in a few months. The
- 22 Entegrion product -- Entegrion is supported by

- 1 Office of Naval Research. It is a spray dried
- 2 product which they advertise as being better.
- 3 They have an IND that's about completed. They
- 4 have not yet entered Phase I. Essentially, the
- 5 same thing for Velico, which is significantly
- 6 different in that they are trying to sell the
- 7 system. So if Commander Padgett has a hospital,
- 8 they would sell him their system and you would
- 9 then go on and make your own freeze-dried plasma
- as opposed to buying it off the shelf.
- 11 FDA approval is not imminent. We think
- we're talking 2015 or beyond. We need a solution
- 13 now. Again, think beyond Afghanistan. Short
- transport to the hospital there, we could give it.
- And most of our platforms, if we had liquid plasma
- and made the logistic effort to give it, but think
- 17 about those guys in other places.
- 18 A quick look at the foreign products.
- 19 The French freeze-dried plasma has been around
- 20 since '94. One downside for that is that it's
- 21 pool plasma. In general, the blood bankers don't
- 22 like pooled anything. And they did hold it for

```
eight weeks to retest before releasing it, but now
```

- they have a pathogen intercept technology and they
- 3 have suspended the quarantine. Notable that the
- 4 price for this stuff is \$800 a unit. That might
- 5 put it out of reach for the military, depending.
- 6 The German freeze-dried plasma is a
- 7 product called LyoPlas; different in that it is
- 8 single donor. It's quarantined for four months
- 9 until the donor is retested after four months. It
- is very alkaline as supplied and it's much cheaper
- 11 at \$100 a unit.
- 12 So how can we represent the Line
- 13 Commander's interest in freeze-dried plasma?
- 14 Where is it on their radar screen? This is a
- 15 letter from Admiral Eric Olson to Dr. Rice when he
- 16 was Acting Health Affairs. "I am requesting a
- 17 waiver to the health care policy regarding non-FDA
- 18 approved blood products." Basically, it says we
- 19 need German freeze-dried plasma now. And this is
- the handwritten note from Admiral Olson to Dr.
- 21 Rice, "Thank you for your full consideration of
- 22 this request. This is a real lifesaver with very

- 1 low risk."
- The Army Surgeon General's quote on
- 3 this, note the letters in red, basically he says:
- 4 I fully support your request from a clinical
- 5 perspective. Medically, this is the right thing
- 6 to do. However, I have no easy way around the
- 7 regulatory considerations. He points out that
- 8 neither of these products are necessarily going to
- 9 bring their products to market in the U.S. and
- 10 that's a real problem.
- 11 A quote from Mike Dubick at the
- 12 Institute of Surgical Research, this was from the
- 13 conference that was held a year and a half ago in
- 14 Dallas, "The consensus of discussants at the
- USAISR-sponsored symposium on pre-hospital fluid
- 16 resuscitation overwhelmingly favored the
- development of a dried plasma product."
- Don Jenkins: If I had FDP,
- 19 logistically, I would use it. I would put it on
- 20 the helicopters and I'd put it on my ALS
- 21 ambulances.
- 22 So the recommendation from the committee

```
and the Trauma and Injury Subcommittee was that
```

- 2 the Department take all necessary steps to
- 3 expedite the fielding of a dried plasma product to
- 4 ground medics and to air medical evacuation
- 5 platforms that don't have liquid plasma and packed
- 6 red blood cells. Not everybody has access to
- 7 blood banks.
- 8 So what are steps that could be taken?
- 9 Well, first, we could conduct expedited studies in
- 10 trauma systems using pre-hospital liquid plasma as
- 11 the primary resuscitation fluid. Potential
- 12 question from you to me: Hey, Frank, show me the
- data that says if you use plasma alone as a
- 14 pre-hospital resuscitation fluid, show me that's
- been proven to improve outcomes. I will tell you
- 16 there is no data like that. But there should be.
- 17 One way or the other we should know.
- The next thing is we need to just not
- 19 think about mortality. We need to look at
- 20 indicators such as improvement of coagulation
- 21 status, improvement in their reduction and their
- 22 shock, as well as TBI outcome markers as outcome

```
1 measures. Coagulopathy is incredibly important in
```

- 2 TBI and we need to capture that as part of our
- 3 metrics. So kudos to both MRMC and ONR for
- 4 supporting the development and fielding of an
- 5 FDA-approved dried plasma product. I think we
- 6 need to tell them that that's important and to
- 7 please continue.
- 8 The top slide here or this top bullet is
- 9 probably the most important bullet in the dried
- 10 plasma presentation. A lot of argument back and
- 11 forth about how do we go forward? How do we get a
- 12 presidential waiver to use foreign products? How
- 13 about this? And I will give credit to an
- individual on Colonel Deal's staff for suggesting
- this particular route. We have a U.S. product
- that has an IND in place, an investigational new
- drug request in place that has just finished Phase
- 18 I of their trials. So the next step, assuming
- 19 that they did well, and as far as we know they
- 20 have, why don't we have a military arm of the
- 21 Phase II trials where we take this drug with full
- 22 consent? We don't have to get a waiver of

```
1 informed consent. I think we should get informed
```

- 2 consent. From units that want to use this, we
- 3 should explain to them. You know, we give you a
- 4 large volume of crystalloid. Do you want to take
- 5 a look at those slides again? Or we give you
- 6 dried plasma.
- 7 So that is a real option. I don't see
- 8 why we couldn't do that. It is completely
- 9 coloring within the lines. I think we need to
- 10 gather data on the French and German products.
- 11 They've been out there for a long time. We need
- 12 to know what their experience is and we don't
- 13 right now. And there may be other options for the
- 14 use of freeze-dried plasma that might include an
- 15 exception to policy if none of the other options
- 16 work out so that we could go out and buy these
- 17 European dried plasma products.
- I know there are some questions now.
- 19 Sir.
- DR. BULLOCK: Thanks so much for a
- 21 really clear expose. I mean, it seems like it's a
- 22 huge unmet need that you put the finger on here.

```
1 So two things that come into my mind. So the
```

- 2 first is that, you know, the issue of freeze-dried
- 3 plasma, surely that's an FDA -- FDA is a big
- 4 limiting factor in all this. They've been
- 5 involved in a dialogue with trying to move this
- forward. What's their view about how to move this
- 7 forward as quickly as possible?
- 8 DR. BUTLER: You know, the FDA is not
- 9 really in the business of moving things forward as
- 10 quickly as possible.
- DR. JOHANNIGMAN: They are incredibly --
- 12 I'm sorry to interrupt, but right now they are
- incredibly conservative in anything. In the last
- 5 years there has been an almost 180-degree
- turnabout of the FDA's approach. They are so risk
- 16 aversive right now in any of these trials, but I
- think what my counter is going to be is, Frank,
- 18 you provided that data. How strong is that lay
- 19 study? Because what we actually need -- what
- 20 needs to be part of this discussion is now the
- 21 objective evidence that the current standard of
- care has been documented to lead to increased

```
1 risk. Two hundred-fold increased risk in
```

- 2 mortality so that that would prompt a look at
- 3 alternative agents. And if you base your look and
- 4 your IND in soldiers based upon, well, yeah, it's
- 5 a risk business we're in, but right now a 200
- 6 percent increase using our current operational
- 7 standards is probably something that we might be
- 8 able to ameliorate.
- 9 DR. ANDERSON: I'm not familiar with Ley's
- 10 paper.
- DR. BUTLER: So Ley's paper, the
- 12 Bickell paper I thought was compelling way back
- 13 when. Large volume crystalloids has never been
- part of TC3, both because we don't want the medic
- to have -- literally, these guys were carrying 20
- 16 pounds of lactated ringers in their packs back in
- 17 the day. You know, some of you guys might
- 18 remember that. And we've had medics come to the
- 19 meeting and say the best thing TC3 ever did was
- 20 tourniquets. Second best was getting rid of that
- 21 20 pounds of lactated ringers in my bag. It's a
- 22 huge thing when you're talking maneuver elements.

```
1
                 So large volume crystalloids have never
 2
       been part of TC3. Starch continues to be accepted
       by everybody who has looked at this seriously, but
 3
       not taught to anybody who takes advanced trauma
       life support as their basis for trauma. And what
       course do we send all of our military physicians
       to as their basis for trauma care? ATLS.
                 DR. ANDERSON: So to follow up on Dr.
 9
       Johannigman's question. I haven't read these papers
       either, but sometimes the intent of the paper is an
10
       association as opposed to a risk analysis. And I
11
12
       think, again, if you look at what IOM -- you guys
       have been briefing at the IOM as well -- this is
13
14
       an area where another scientific approach is
       probably necessary. I mean, the question I would
15
16
       have here is what's the power of proof in this
17
       area? And it sounds to me like there is a major
       lack of data right now supporting a risk analysis
18
19
       kind of an approach in the medical literature. So
20
       one idea here is if you're not actually doing the
21
       scientific research yourself, is to call for that
```

research. This might be a place where going to

- 1 the IOM would be a good idea.
- 2 Do you have a comment on that, Frank?
- DR. BUTLER: Yes, sir. With your help
- 4 we've done that. That was in our research
- 5 recommendations that the Board looked at six
- 6 months ago, to look at pre-hospital resuscitation.
- 7 Anything that you want to do pre-hospital is not
- 8 well supported by the data if you're looking for
- 9 improvements in outcomes. So, and initially, the
- answer in TC3 was to do nothing. To do nothing.
- 11 And that was shot down by the trauma community.
- No, we're going to do something. But again, there
- is no data that supports strongly any pre-hospital
- 14 fluid strategy right now.
- DR. CARMONA: Frank, just a quick
- 16 comment. Historically, unfortunately, I've been
- 17 around long enough to have seen these things
- 18 change. If you remember in the 18 Deltas during
- 19 Vietnam, Special Operations Forces in general, we
- 20 actually tried colloid resuscitation in the field
- 21 back then. We were carrying albumin and anything
- 22 else that we could find and we put in. And if you

```
1 remember, back then, as it is today, most of what
```

- we did was anecdotal. It really wasn't based on
- 3 science. It was based on somebody's idea that
- this was the best thing. That worked well for a
- while. Unfortunately, then we had the concept of
- 6 shock lung or Da Nang lung and then increased
- 7 cerebral edema. So people said, well, we better
- 8 not do that anymore because it appears that using
- 9 colloid too early is causing unintended
- 10 consequences that ultimately increase morbidity
- 11 and mortality. So we stopped doing it again. But
- 12 there was no data. There really wasn't a lot of
- 13 cumulative data that helped us.
- 14 And I think the point that you made is
- 15 we really need to drive this. Right now we have
- 16 anecdotal information that freeze-dried and other
- 17 methods of resuscitation maintain hypotensive
- 18 resuscitation and so on are good. But that's not
- 19 new either. Canon reported that back in 1903 and
- 20 we kind of ignored them for all the years. So I
- 21 think it's time that we do gather the data once
- 22 and for all and vigorously use that data to

```
demonstrate that there are better ways to do these
```

- 2 resuscitations. And I believe that as opposed to
- 3 what I said earlier about a different military
- 4 standard, I think this standard would be
- 5 applicable across the board for all resuscitation
- 6 once it's adopted because the civilian world is
- 7 still struggling with this as well.
- 8 DR. BUTLER: One of the things that is
- 9 -- I mean, as we rush toward freeze-dried plasma,
- 10 as important as the agent may be, how much of the
- 11 agent that we give. And I have not seen any good
- data in humans that addresses that issue. There
- is emerging some data from Mass General and from
- 14 Harvard that looks at swine models. But humans?
- I mean, in the hospital you get plasma and red
- 16 blood cells as much as you need. They're watching
- 17 your blood pressure and you just keep pumping it
- in. I don't think we can extrapolate from that
- 19 practice to saying that we can do the same thing
- with plasma.
- DR. PUSATERI: On your last slide you
- talked about the lack of evidence on pre-hospital

- 1 use of plasma. This doesn't give us any
- 2 information now, but I just want to let you know
- 3 that two weeks ago we closed a program
- 4 announcement under the MRMC (inaudible) for
- 5 pre-hospital plasma and got nine responses. So
- 6 we're expecting full proposals very soon.
- 7 DR. BUTLER: That's great news. MRMC
- 8 has --
- 9 DR. DICKEY: Dr. Bullock? Oh, I'm
- 10 sorry.
- DR. BULLOCK: I just want to make one
- 12 other point about recombinant factor VII because
- 13 the military, in particular during the height of
- 14 the Iraq campaigns, have more experience than
- anybody using pre-hospital factor VII in TBI
- 16 patients specifically, these types of patients
- that you're mentioning here with the multiple
- 18 injuries and shock. And that data hasn't really
- 19 been written. Do you know when we can expect to
- see that? Because that's a game changer, is the
- 21 use of recombinant factor VII.
- DR. BUTLER: The press had a field day

1 with recombinant factor VIIa and it was because it

- was an off-label use. So let's take a step back.
- 3 This group is sophisticated enough to know the FDA
- 4 licensing process. Number of drugs in the U.S.
- 5 market that are approved by the FDA specifically
- for the use of treating combat trauma on the
- 7 battlefield, zero. So everything we do out there
- 8 is off-label. So more to the question is -- and
- 9 that's what the press focused on, but it's not the
- 10 real question. The real question is does it cause
- an increase in venous occlusive events? And it
- 12 would take an anecdote event or two and say look
- 13 at this, this is awful.
- 14 From a practical standpoint, factor
- VIIa, if you're going to use it in the field,
- 16 costs \$7,000 a pop and has to be refrigerated.
- DR. DICKEY: The interchange is hard to
- 18 keep up with.
- DR. BUTLER: If we could use your
- 20 comment, Dr. Bullock, to look quickly at
- 21 tranexamic acid, there is no vote on this issue,
- 22 but we hope that there may be for the next

1 meeting. And I wanted to just show you some of

- 2 the background data.
- 3 As opposed to factor VIIa, which is a
- 4 procoagulant, it makes you clot when you're not
- 5 clotting. This is an anti-fibrinolytic, which in
- 6 the natural process of clot formation and clot
- 7 dissolution. This stops the clot dissolution.
- 8 So CRASH-2 came out last summer, a
- 9 prospective, randomized trial using this agent in
- trauma patients, over 20,000 patients in 40
- 11 countries. And it was found to significantly
- 12 reduce mortality, all causes of mortality from 16
- 13 percent to 14.5 percent. It reduced death from
- 14 bleeding from 5.7 to 4.9 percent. So the DoD took
- its first look at tranexamic acid in the aftermath
- of the first CRASH-2 paper, and this is from the
- 17 Army Institute of Surgical Research information
- 18 paper. They note that the loading dose was 1 gram
- 19 over 10 minutes IV. It's FDA approved for dental
- 20 procedures in hemophiliacs, not exactly combat
- 21 trauma. Also approved for hypermenorrhea. It has
- 22 been noted to increase cerebral ischemia and

- 1 subarachnoid hemorrhage.
- 2 They did note that this was a
- 3 randomized, double-blinded placebo-controlled
- 4 trial, the highest level of clinical evidence and
- 5 a quite large one at that. They did no subgroup
- 6 analysis in the original paper for patients
- 7 requiring massive transfusion or TBI -- or
- 8 patients with TBI. The price was right. Instead
- 9 of \$7,000 we're talking \$80. Now we're talking.
- 10 It's been used for a year by the U.K. forces. By
- their math it might have saved 23 of 1,500
- 12 preventable deaths in OIF and OEF. I would argue
- with that number, but we're going to talk about it
- 14 some more.
- 15 Comments about the paper? You know,
- John Holcomb noted that in a drug that was
- 17 supposed to decrease bleeding, 50 percent of the
- 18 people didn't even need a transfusion. The
- 19 inclusion criteria were "patients with significant
- 20 hemorrhage or at risk of significant hemorrhage."
- 21 Wow. Well, you know, that's anybody on the
- 22 battlefield, right? Yeah. So it was a

- 1 problematic inclusion criteria.
- 2 The rate of transfusion was the same
- 3 between the two groups. Only 48 percent of these
- 4 individuals had any surgery at all. The
- 5 difference in mortality due to bleeding was small,
- 6 0.8 percent. John notes that hours one through
- 7 three after injury is where all the benefit was.
- 8 And we're going to come back to that.
- 9 Bryan Cotton mentioned, among other
- 10 things, that he wasn't surprised to see that the
- 11 drug would not have a dramatic effect in the
- 12 number of units transfused in such a general
- 13 population. You know, we're not focusing on
- patients with massive hemorrhage. This is at risk
- of hemorrhage. I thought a good criticism was
- there is no subgroup analysis on patients arriving
- in shock. Here's a trauma patient without any
- 18 mention of injury severity score, base deficit, or
- 19 lactate. That's a little tough to add up. And he
- 20 also notes that we're not talking about big
- 21 numbers.
- 22 Important, though, if you look at the

```
1 TXA in the overall study, it was administered 2.8
```

- 2 to 2.9 hours after the injury, given to those at
- 3 risk of hemorrhage. Most people were not in
- 4 shock. There was really no -- I mean, they didn't
- 5 delineate what the protocol should be for use
- 6 after this study. And so last July, the Joint
- 7 Theater Trauma System Director's Conference looked
- 8 at this, reviewed the data, and decided to not
- 9 decide.
- 10 So fast forward to about three months
- 11 ago. They went back and did a subgroup analysis
- of the 20,000+ patients and looked at timing and
- focused just on deaths from bleeding. And they
- 14 found that there was a significant reduction in
- death due to bleeding if tranexamic acid was given
- 16 within one hour. It's a 30 percent reduction in
- 17 mortality -- 32 percent reduction in mortality.
- 18 If it's given between 1 and 3 hours, it's a 20
- 19 percent reduction in mortality. Those are nice
- 20 numbers.
- 21 Question 2, Part B, quotes a Cochrane
- 22 review and the Cochrane review said that

```
tranexamic acid safely reduces mortality in
```

- 2 bleeding trauma patients without increasing the
- 3 risk of adverse events. So hopefully that will
- 4 address all of the concerns about increase in
- 5 venous thromboembolism.
- 6 The conclusion of the authors was our
- 7 results strongly endorse the importance of early
- 8 administration of tranexamic acid in bleeding
- 9 trauma patients and suggests that trauma systems
- 10 be configured to facilitate this recommendation.
- 11 And I will tell you that there is a CPG that has
- 12 been crafted and should be approved soon for in-
- hospital use of tranexamic acid. So when the TC3
- 14 Committee looked at it, our perspective was a
- 15 little bit different. We're asking should medics
- 16 be using it on the helicopters, you know, in
- 17 Africa, you know? Is there a pre-hospital place
- 18 for this?
- 19 And Joe DuBose came in. He is an Air
- 20 Force Trauma Surgeon currently at Maryland at the
- 21 Shock Trauma Center there. This is a study that
- 22 will be breaking soon that I want for you all to

1 know about. It's the MATATERS study, and I always

- get this wrong: Military Application of
- 3 Tranexamic Acid in Traumatic and Emergency and
- 4 Resuscitative Surgery. Joe would be proud.
- 5 So basically, they're looking at it in
- 6 combat and they're working out of Bastion. And
- 7 they looked from January 9 to December 10, and
- 8 looked at 24-hour mortality and 28-day mortality,
- 9 blood product use, and complications. They had
- 10 411 patients picked up by the MERT, 8 from Dwyer,
- 11 477 from other locations. In all, they had 293
- 12 patients that got tranexamic acid and 603 that did
- 13 not. Those are pretty good size numbers.
- 14 And I'll just show you this bottom
- 15 figure. If you look at the mass of transfusion
- 16 patients, so think of these as the patients in
- shock pre-hospital, the 28-day improvement and
- 18 survival, if you got tranexamic acid your
- 19 mortality was 13.6; if you didn't, your mortality
- was 27.6; significant at the.003 level.
- 21 So Joe has been one of the real leaders,
- 22 along with our British colleagues, in looking at

```
1 this. I think this is a rigorous analysis. And
```

- we are hopefully going to be having a vote on this
- and some other related issues at the August
- 4 meeting. And I just have to say -- I had to show
- 5 one SEAL picture. (Laughter)
- 6 So the moral is, yes, you can run and,
- 7 yes, you can hide. Just not forever.
- 8 So questions about tranexamic acid or
- 9 any of the previous things?
- DR. DICKEY: Dr. Butler has presented
- 11 three separate topics for us, two of which require
- 12 some action on our part. So let me repeat his
- 13 question. Are there any questions or comments
- 14 regarding tranexamic acid discussion which does
- 15 not require action on our part?
- 16 Okay. Then I'll ask you if you have
- 17 really good bifocals, in the right-hand corner of
- 18 the slides they're numbered. And in Slides 9
- 19 through 23 there's a series of recommendations on
- 20 TACEVAC. Frank, do these sum up to a
- 21 recommendation or do we need to kind of go through
- these one at a time?

```
DR. BUTLER: I have tried to capture the
```

- 2 essence of the recommendation and the bolded text
- 3 at the start. And what is underneath is meant to
- 4 be descriptive.
- DR. DICKEY: So I would take that to say
- 6 the first recommendation is that the U.S. develop
- 7 an advanced TACEVAC capability. There are then
- 8 several slides that discuss what that means. I'm
- 9 going to suggest that takes us through -- up to
- 10 optimizing TACEVAC response time.
- DR. BUTLER: Yes, ma'am.
- DR. DICKEY: The recommendation before
- 13 you is that the U.S. begin to develop an advanced
- 14 TACEVAC capability based on the MERT model insofar
- as possible, though not necessarily exact copy of
- 16 that.
- DR. CARMONA: So moved.
- DR. DICKEY: It is moved. Do you want
- 19 to do these one at a time? It may be the easiest.
- 20 Okay. It has been moved that we accept that
- 21 recommendation. Is there a second?
- 22 GEN MYERS: Second.

```
DR. DICKEY: It's been seconded by Dr.
```

- 2 Myers -- Colonel Myers -- General Myers. I'm
- 3 sorry, I'll get this title right yet, General. Is
- 4 there further discussion?
- If not, all in favor of that
- 6 recommendation, please say aye.
- 7 GROUP: Aye.
- 8 DR. DICKEY: Opposed, no. Any
- 9 abstentions? All right. Frank, the next one
- 10 would then be that we optimize TACEVAC response
- 11 time. And does that carry us -- does that include
- the in-flight care providers and hostile fire
- evacuation or are those separate?
- DR. BUTLER: No, ma'am. Those are
- 15 separate.
- DR. CERTAIN: This is on page 7 of the
- 17 verbiage report?
- DR. DICKEY: I'm looking. Well, it
- 19 might be easier to look at --
- DR. CERTAIN: (inaudible) on page 7, it
- 21 might be easier to keep track.
- 22 SPEAKER: Slide 13.

```
DR. DICKEY: Slide 13 or page 7 of the
```

- 2 -- that might be easier, Dr. Certain. So
- 3 optimizing TACEVAC response times. Note the
- 4 SecDef has directed 60-minute response times and
- 5 it's my understanding that currently we're
- 6 averaging closer to 40 minutes. Is there any
- 7 discussion about the recommendation to optimize
- 8 TACEVAC response times?
- 9 DR. CARMONA: Rich Carmona.
- 10 REPORTER: I'm sorry. Can you put your
- 11 microphone on?
- DR. CARMONA: Yeah. Rich Carmona.
- 13 Frank, you know, we've always gone by the tenet of
- 14 the golden hour. So SecDef says 60 minutes, also.
- What's your thought on timing?
- DR. BUTLER: I think that the golden
- 17 hour is an interesting statistic. I think it
- 18 might not have relevance for a specific critical
- 19 patient. I think if you can get them to the
- 20 hospital in 20 minutes you should do that.
- DR. CARMONA: So, in fact, I mean, I'm
- 22 agreeing with you. But rather than some arbitrary

- time limit, as quickly as possible?
- DR. BUTLER: Yes, sir.
- 3 DR. CARMONA: Okay.
- 4 DR. DICKEY: Question with that regard.
- 5 Dr. Woodson and I were having an aside here. Part
- of the concern is as you take that first
- 7 recommendation we just adopted, which is to move
- 8 towards an advanced capability, sometimes the less
- 9 advanced capability will shorten your response
- 10 time whereas somebody's got to write the
- 11 algorithm, if you will, that says if I can get him
- 12 out of here on a less advanced platform quicker, I
- may not -- I probably shouldn't wait on the
- 14 advanced capability. So is that balanced in here
- 15 at someplace?
- DR. BUTLER: I think that is a great
- 17 point. That's where you want Dr. Benson or Dr.
- 18 Kotwal making that decision for you. It's
- 19 something that we train our medics to do to look
- 20 at the different response times.
- 21 For example, if you had a patient who
- 22 had both legs blown off, but had tourniquets in

```
1 place and was not actively bleeding and was
```

- 2 talking to you, maybe you do have time for a --
- 3 maybe you wouldn't have to send in the MERT team.
- 4 It is very situationally dependent. As I
- 5 mentioned, we had a big matrix that looked at all
- of the factors that might impact on CASEVAC
- 7 circumstances and worked off of that matrix. So I
- 8 would say that it's situationally dependent.
- 9 DR. DICKEY: Dr. Carmona.
- 10 DR. CARMONA: Rich Carmona. An
- 11 additional comment on that. What was interesting
- 12 post-Vietnam as we started to roll out both ALS
- 13 providers and advanced practice providers in the
- 14 military and as they learned more, the time in the
- 15 field went up and mortality went up as well even
- though you've got smarter people taking care. And
- so we recognize now that really in almost all
- 18 cases, notwithstanding what Frank said, is that no
- 19 matter what your level of sophistication, even if
- you're the trauma surgeon in the field, once you
- 21 have an airway and hemorrhage control, you've got
- 22 to get them moving quickly. And if you can do

- 1 that en route, that's even better.
- DR. DICKEY: We made the comment that we
- 3 haven't fixed this in the civilian sector either.
- 4 Scoop and go versus hang out and see how long you
- 5 can take to stabilize.
- 6 General.
- 7 DR. ANDERSON: So, Dr. Butler, if you
- 8 take the SecDef 60-minute max just as it is
- 9 stated, that can be viewed as a resource
- 10 statement. In other words, that's -- he wants to
- 11 have the resources in place to make sure that you
- 12 can respond in 60 minutes. I'm sure that the
- 13 SecDef would agree that as quick as possible would
- 14 be the right thing to do. So your wording should
- be like that, I think. The problem is, you know,
- 16 with Dr. Woodson's statement about airframes as
- 17 well, you have to be real careful about how you
- build in a huge resource requirement into this.
- 19 In other words, if you said it's 20 minutes, then
- 20 you have to think about helicopter basing and all
- of that. So from your operational experience it
- 22 would be nice to be sure that the wording is

```
1 appropriate to allow reasonable resourcing.
```

- DR. BUTLER: Yeah. General, I
- 3 understand. Maybe that would be -- maybe it would
- 4 be more acceptable if we added optimized TACEVAC
- 5 response time and mission planning because we
- 6 understand that there are always going to be
- 7 restraints on resources.
- 8 DR. ANDERSON: Yeah.
- 9 DR. BUTLER: Constraints on resources.
- DR. ANDERSON: Yeah.
- DR. BUTLER: And the important thing is,
- is that you look at all the resources that you
- have and figure out how I can do this best. In
- other words, you shouldn't say, okay, I've got a
- 15 6-by here. I can drive this guy to the hospital
- 16 and make it in 55 minutes when I could have him
- evacuated by helicopter in 20 minutes.
- DR. ANDERSON: The immediate comeback --
- 19 George Anderson -- is you've got it, Frank. But
- 20 that's the kind of wording that you need --
- DR. BUTLER: Yes, sir.
- DR. ANDERSON: -- in the report and the

- 1 motion here.
- DR. DICKEY: So can I take that as a
- 3 motion to approve this recommendation with some
- 4 editing to suggest that there has to be a balance
- 5 between resource requirements and time
- 6 maximization?
- 7 DR. CARMONA: So moved.
- 8 DR. DICKEY: It's been moved by Dr.
- 9 Carmona.
- DR. ANDERSON: Right. And just to
- 11 further that, the key there was optimize in
- 12 mission planning. And there are resource
- implications to that, but the operational thing is
- the mission planning.
- DR. DICKEY: Okay. Is there a second to
- 16 that?
- 17 GEN FRANKS: Second.
- DR. DICKEY: Seconded by General Franks.
- 19 Is there discussion?
- 20 All in favor say aye.
- 21 GROUP: Aye.
- DR. DICKEY: Opposed, no. Any

```
1 abstentions? Okay. The third recommendation,
```

- 2 hostile fire evacuation option with a number of
- 3 subsets here. Are there any questions or a motion
- 4 to accept?
- DR. CARMONA: So moved.
- 6 DR. DICKEY: It's been moved by Dr.
- 7 Carmona.
- 8 DR. O'LEARY: Second.
- 9 DR. DICKEY: Seconded by Dr. O'Leary.
- 10 Any further discussion?
- 11 All in favor say aye.
- 12 GROUP: Aye.
- DR. DICKEY: Opposed, no. Any
- 14 abstentions? Thank you.
- 15 Fourth recommendation, in-flight care
- 16 providers that meet or exceed the civilian
- 17 standard.
- Dr. Butler, I think I heard you say that
- 19 you already have the verbal go-ahead to move in
- 20 the direction of at least the paramedic. Is this
- 21 recommendation is still important for being able
- 22 to --

```
DR. BUTLER: It is because I think it
```

- 2 reinforces General Schoomaker's recommendation. I
- 3 think it also sets the bar for the other Services.
- 4 Right now it's Army-specific.
- 5 DR. DICKEY: Okay. So your
- 6 recommendation is to -- in-flight care providers
- 7 that meet or exceed civilian standard with several
- 8 bullets to specifically define that and at least
- 9 one per critical casualty.
- 10 Do I hear a recommendation?
- DR. CARMONA: Rich Carmona. Just for
- 12 discussion. Frank, on the issue of meet or
- 13 exceeds the civilian, I know where you're trying
- 14 to go with this, but being that we know that the
- 15 military medicine standard may turn out to be
- different than civilian, do we want to include
- some wording to include that also so that we're
- not directly tied into what the civilians have
- 19 come up with? Again, not that that's necessarily
- 20 bad, but just that in our discussion it's come out
- 21 that it may be that there's a different standard
- 22 for military medicine.

```
DR. BUTLER: That's a great point. You
```

- 2 could incorporate the first three bullets into the
- 3 recommendation and just say specifically a
- 4 critical care flight-trained paramedic nurse or
- 5 doctor.
- DR. DICKEY: I think that's much more
- 7 defined, and I think as often as possible I prefer
- 8 not to find us trying to create conflict between
- 9 whose standards are higher or lower. So to the
- 10 degree that that is truly the goal you're going
- 11 after, I think that's much more defensible and
- 12 definable.
- DR. BUTLER: And I don't want to leave
- 14 the physician assistants out. But I don't know of
- 15 many places that use physician assistants as
- 16 medical attendants in CASEVAC platforms.
- 17 GEN FRANKS: You're after increasing
- 18 battlefield survivability as opposed to meeting
- 19 civilian standards. I mean --
- DR. DICKEY: Correct.
- DR. BUTLER: Yes, sir.
- DR. DICKEY: Doctor?

```
1 GEN FRANKS: And unique requirements of
```

- 2 the battlefield and the trauma and the treatment
- 3 by adding these types of qualified medical
- 4 personnel on a medical or TACEVAC flight.
- DR. BUTLER: Yes, sir. And I will --
- GEN FRANKS: To increase survivability,
- 7 not necessarily to meet a civilian standard.
- 8 DR. BUTLER: I get those words from Bob
- 9 Mabry, and I think his point was the civilians are
- 10 sending these critical care flight paramedics to
- 11 pick up relatively mildly injured people who have
- been in a car crash. We're sending an EMT-B to
- 13 pick up somebody who has had three arms blown --
- or two arms and a leg blown off and has traumatic
- brain injury and a big hole in his chest. So, his
- 16 point is our casualties are much worse. We should
- 17 have at least meet and probably exceed the
- 18 civilian standard.
- 19 But, you know, maybe it would be better,
- 20 rather than say civilian standards, just put those
- 21 three bullets, you know? To have either a
- 22 critical care flight-trained paramedic, doctor, or

- 1 nurse on the platform.
- DR. DICKEY: So, why not just leave that
- 3 civilian? So it says, "that meet or exceed the
- 4 standard of critical care-trained flight
- 5 paramedic, critical care-trained flight nurse, or
- 6 critical care-capable flight-trained physician."
- 7 Then you have actually given yourself some
- 8 options. So as long as they bring the skill set
- 9 of those people, you're not necessarily looking
- 10 for the initials after their name, you're looking
- 11 for a skill set.
- DR. CARMONA: Rich Carmona again.
- DR. DICKEY: You're --
- DR. CARMONA: What about a more general
- 15 term not excluding what you said, but based --
- evidence-based optimal configuration of personnel?
- 17 That doesn't limit us. Because what if we wanted
- 18 to use PAs in the future and they're not listed
- 19 today? So again, I'm trying to make it as a wide
- an option as possible for our military medical
- 21 commanders to make that decision. And yet, as
- Nancy pointed out earlier, not appear that we're

1 competing with the civilian sector as far as a

- 2 standard.
- 3 DR. DICKEY: Check your mic there
- 4 because your red light's not coming on.
- DR. CARMONA: It's kind of flashing on
- 6 and off.
- 7 DR. DICKEY: You've burned it out.
- DR. CARMONA: Yeah. (Laughter)
- 9 DR. ANDERSON: (inaudible) put another
- 10 quarter in.
- DR. DICKEY: Okay. Doctor?
- DR. ALLELY: Yeah, Dr. Eric Allely.
- 13 Hey, Frank, this was great. I appreciate the
- 14 presentation. I've got a question, though, and
- that's just because I'm an Army flight surgeon.
- Do you mean everybody? I mean, when you
- 17 say CASEVAC -- you said CASEVAC, somebody says
- 18 CASEVAC. In flight. I mean, this would be
- 19 fabulous. If I could make this happen, if I was
- 20 God and all these positions appeared and we could
- 21 actually populate all of our flight medics, I
- mean, and put all of our UH 60s with this kind of

```
1 capability. I mean, is your recommendation is
```

- 2 that no patient should be moved in the air with a
- 3 -- with medical treatment capability short of
- 4 this? Because I think that's a great limiting
- 5 problem for me.
- DR. BUTLER: See, I think that's a great
- 7 point. And it's important to realize that there's
- 8 patient movement that occurs on aircraft or
- 9 vehicles or boats of opportunity. I think that
- 10 maybe at the start of this, we should pin that
- down by saying, "designated MEDEVAC units," to
- 12 exclude groups like the 160th, you know? I mean,
- these guys are tactical, they're doing what
- they're doing, and it's not necessarily picking up
- 15 casualties. But if we're talking the 48th Air
- 16 Ambulance Company, yes, that is what they do,
- 17 trauma care in the air is their mission. So, I
- 18 would maybe -- designated MEDEVAC units would be
- 19 the right way to qualify that.
- DR. ALLELY: I -- again, Dr. Allely. I
- 21 think that would be great, again, to get to. But
- 22 I just -- again, I'm not familiar with how this is

```
1 going to move forward and where it moves for this
```

- 2 system. But I think there is, at least from the
- 3 Army's perspective, a huge manpower problem when
- 4 that comes -- if that comes to be. You know, we
- 5 need to explore what the consequences are of that.
- 6 And my suggestion would be rather than
- 7 getting into the weeds about trying to describe
- 8 what those capabilities are exactly, that maybe
- 9 the recommendation would be from this Board to
- 10 have a manpower study done, the goal being to
- 11 optimize -- to maximize this kind of care, and to
- 12 try to determine what that means exactly in terms
- of which platforms get it, which platforms don't.
- 14 And then it goes into the whole toolkit we have in
- terms of air evacuation, you know, what we use and
- when we use it. Because obviously you're not
- going to do the MERT everyplace either, right?
- 18 You're not going to have that everywhere. But we
- 19 have to figure out a way to elegantly scale the
- 20 system and the capabilities to meet the
- 21 operational requirements and the manpower
- 22 capabilities that we have. Does that make sense?

```
DR. BUTLER: I think that our group was
```

- 2 convinced by Bob Mabry's study which, again,
- 3 apologies to this group. I hope that it was sent
- 4 out in your read-ahead package. It was certainly
- 5 referenced in the position paper. But that study
- 6 has been done. The answer is in, again, comparing
- 7 paramedic versus EMT-B. General Schoomaker was
- 8 convinced enough to already green-light it as an
- 9 Army program. It is compelling data.
- DR. ALLELY: Oh, that's great. I mean,
- I just -- one I haven't seen. I'm convinced of
- the data, that it's better. But that is, you
- 13 know, I woke up and -- believing that. I just --
- 14 it will be interesting to see how that plays out
- in manpower having been on the other end of the
- 16 problem. And I look forward to my being smarter
- 17 about the issue. So, thanks.
- DR. DICKEY: I think I hear the concern
- 19 being raised. I'm not sure how to change the
- language, and I don't believe I yet have a motion
- on the table. The concern is that the data
- 22 suggests that it needs to be critical care-trained

```
1 flight paramedic or higher level of training. But
```

- we may or may not have the personnel, the
- 3 workforce to be able to actually meet that
- 4 standard. Is that what I'm hearing you say?
- DR. ALLELY: Well, this is Dr. Allely
- 6 again. We certainly don't now. That doesn't mean
- 7 we don't develop a training program that gets us
- 8 there. I know that's the intent. And I'm just
- 9 concerned about language coming out of the Board
- 10 that isn't at least -- doesn't at least tip the
- 11 hat to the concept that there is a timeline that
- has to be figured out here, that it's obviously
- 13 not going to happen tomorrow, and it may not
- 14 happen next year. But -- so that's the kind of
- 15 stuff that has to be worked out, you know, into
- 16 the system.
- I mean, I just came back from deployment
- 18 two months ago, and working very closely with my
- 19 MEDEVAC group, I mean, we had folks over there who
- 20 were just barely EMT-B. I mean, I wish I could say
- it was better than that, but it's not. And so --
- and we're struggling even to get there. And so

```
1 notwithstanding the Army Surgeon General's
```

- 2 recommendation, reality has a role as well.
- And so, all I'm looking for, I guess, is
- 4 maybe some language that says we're not smart
- 5 enough yet to know exactly how to employ this, to
- 6 make this happen. We know it's a better idea, and
- 7 we need to just not put the stamp of the Defense
- 8 Health Board on something that may not be as
- 9 easily reached as maybe an interim position.
- 10 That's all. That would be my -- the minority
- 11 report from this end of the table.
- DR. DICKEY: Dr. Anderson?
- DR. ANDERSON: Actually, if you look
- forward to some of your other recommendations,
- sir, I think we're going to run into the same trap
- on some of those. And that is, you know,
- 17 personally I'm eager to -- and by the way, this is
- 18 George Anderson speaking. I'm eager to be
- 19 supportive of this improvement in clinical care.
- 20 But we have to worry, I think, a little bit from a
- 21 process standpoint about the Defense Health Board
- 22 appearing to set a standard of care when we don't

- 1 have the full science for it.
- I'm looking ahead. I mean, there are
- 3 resource implications as well, but particularly
- 4 when we get to the next one on the cells and the
- 5 plasma. You know, I would certainly support
- 6 what's been presented in terms of your report, the
- 7 same thing on the professionals and the commitment
- 8 to train better, and so on. But I don't think we
- 9 have the full data set at this point to be sure
- 10 that we're on a rational ground for having a
- 11 Defense Health Board position on it.
- So, we may want to find some other way
- of supporting you than one-by-one recommendation
- 14 support on these areas that may need a little more
- work.
- DR. BUTLER: Right. If I could answer
- 17 that.
- DR. DICKEY: Yes.
- DR. BUTLER: I don't know how many of
- 20 these papers were sent out to the Board as
- 21 read-aheads, but we do have a good study on the
- 22 relative impact on outcomes from paramedics versus

```
1 EMT basics. It's there, the study has been done,
```

- 2 it's not going to get any better. It's really not
- 3 going to get any better.
- With respect to the red cells, I think
- 5 that there is remarkable data on the in-hospital
- 6 experience. This is the standard of care when you
- 7 get to our hospital. What we're doing is moving
- 8 that standard of care forward a little bit. And
- 9 there is no argument in the military, if you look
- 10 at the CPG right now for theater trauma care it
- 11 says packed red cells and plasma one-to-one.
- 12 That's all we're saying.
- DR. ANDERSON: Yeah, I guess to just
- 14 come back from that -- George Anderson again --
- 15 I'm compelled to say we may get wrapped around the
- axle a little bit on trying to approve all this.
- 17 I would like to see something like a Defense
- 18 Health Board statement that says we fully accept
- 19 this report and would encourage steps aimed at
- 20 assuring that these standards are met as soon as
- 21 possible. You understand what I'm trying to say
- 22 here is, I think there is some pretty severe

1 resource implications here that deserve some more

- 2 study.
- 3 DR. DICKEY: Let me give you an option
- 4 here because you're currently on item number 4 of
- 5 12, and we know several of these are going to have
- 6 the same sort of implications.
- 7 We have another meeting on the books for
- 8 not quite eight weeks from now, not quite two
- 9 months from now. It may be exactly eight weeks.
- 10 So, one of the things we could ask is if you want
- 11 to go through and see if there are select ones of
- these that you're very comfortable with and want
- to vote today versus select ones of these you'd
- 14 like to ask Dr. Butler to go back and say can you
- massage the language a bit to come back with the
- 16 goal being what you have said here, but some
- interim that allows us to appear to be responsible
- in our recommendations. And it would -- I mean,
- 19 by mid-August you will have a second crack at
- 20 this. So that would be one way to address that,
- George.
- 22 You're -- oh, good. And TC3 has another

```
1 meeting before our August meeting, really. Bless
```

- 2 your hearts. And they have one with our August
- 3 meeting? No, it's with our November meeting.
- 4 Okay, I was going to say. Man, you are a meeting
- 5 group.
- DR. BUTLER: And we don't want to be
- 7 time hogs, but we have four recommendations for
- 8 you potentially to vote on coming up from our next
- 9 meeting, so this would be in addition to those.
- DR. DICKEY: We understand, but we also
- 11 understand that we want our recommendations to
- 12 carry weight. If we go forward irresponsibly and
- there's no way that they can honestly be carried
- out, then that invites people to sift through what
- we do and decide they'll pick this one and not
- 16 that one.
- 17 On the other hand, if we've got a day
- and a half here, we can continue to craft the
- 19 language if you want to try to get that done here
- today. So, ladies and gentlemen, it's your Board.
- 21 Do you want to send this back and ask that they
- take Recommendations 4 and some of the others and

```
1 try to come back to us with goals and interim
```

- 2 steps? Do you want to continue to try to craft
- 3 language here? What are your wishes?
- DR. BULLOCK: Well, I just want to, you
- 5 know, endorse your view. I think we have to be
- 6 careful. We have to keep our powder dry. We have
- 7 to not get down into the nitty-gritty detail that
- 8 might embarrass logisticians, you know, when it
- 9 comes to providing this level of expertise on each
- 10 and every MEDEVAC, CASEVAC mission. So I mean, I
- 11 think the broad principles we absolutely agree
- 12 with that, but we have to get the wording better,
- in my view.
- DR. DICKEY: Okay. I'm interpreting
- both George and Dr. Bullock as saying the same
- thing. If I don't hear any objection, I will take
- 17 that as a recommendation to Dr. Butler to take
- 18 back the actions -- the recommendations we don't
- 19 take action on.
- 20 Let me ask the question differently
- 21 then. Are there any of the remaining
- 22 recommendations that you are comfortable that you

1 would like to pull out and take action on today, 4

- 2 through 12?
- 3 Question, Frank, while people are
- 4 looking through. Number 7, standard protocols for
- 5 TACEVAC care, do those currently exist and the
- 6 issue is recommending that all Services embrace
- 7 those? Or are those things that need yet to be
- 8 developed?
- 9 DR. BUTLER: Right. In the sense that
- 10 the Board has looked at the TC3 recommendations
- and endorsed those in prior meetings, they're out
- there. They're just not being followed.
- DR. DICKEY: And number 9, the TCCC card
- and the NATO card and the Joint Trauma Registry
- 15 all currently exist. Again, they simply are hit
- or miss in terms of who follows them, correct?
- DR. BUTLER: Correct. And the lack of a
- 18 central strong statement has led to some things.
- I will use as an example, last week I got a phone
- 20 call from a lady from the Air Force Surgeon
- 21 General's office saying, I want to use the TC3
- 22 card, but it's an Army form and the Army says I

- can't use it for my Air Force people because it's
- 2 an Army form. So I said, huh, how about we do
- 3 this? So I took the original card that the
- 4 Rangers had sent me and I said, okay, this has no
- 5 Army form stamp on it. This is the Rangers, can
- 6 you use this? Yes, thank you very much.
- 7 So, we did that. But, again, it is hard
- 8 to change the military culture on all levels.
- 9 And, you know, to the extent that this group makes
- 10 a strong statement, we have a chance at doing it.
- 11 And don't kid yourselves, because we tell the
- 12 military they've got to do this, it's still not
- going to get done unless somebody drives the point
- 14 home, unless we have Line Commanders that execute
- 15 it.
- DR. DICKEY: George?
- DR. ANDERSON: Well, as I look through
- 18 those, that one would be one that would be very
- 19 easy to approve, number 9. It would approve
- 20 documentation of the TACEVAC card. And certainly
- 21 that's something we would like to do in the
- 22 context of gathering the data and forwarding the

- 1 studies.
- But, again, the implications of that, it
- 3 goes back through the Commanders and the
- 4 operational organizations. I just wonder how we
- 5 can be most effective in helping you achieve what
- 6 you want to achieve with that, Frank. So, you
- 7 know, I mean, I'd be very quick to approve number
- 8 9. But then I don't understand exactly how that's
- 9 going to be operationalized and how the Defense
- 10 Health Board itself enters into that.
- DR. DICKEY: Dr. Butler?
- DR. BUTLER: You know, I think, sir,
- 13 your comment leads us back to the issue of who
- 14 owns level 1 trauma care. And the Line Commanders
- will tell you, they own level 1 trauma care. So,
- if you want to change ALTA, you can talk to the
- 17 Service Surgeons General.
- 18 If you want to get a pre-hospital
- 19 unit-based trauma registry, you have to be talking
- 20 to the heads of the Services. And, you know, we
- 21 have actually worked through this process with the
- 22 Army. The other Services, not yet, to my

- 1 knowledge.
- DR. GANDY: You know, just looking
- 3 through all this together, if you just look at all
- 4 the recommendations, you know, it all comes back
- 5 to the first recommendation, which is we need to
- 6 develop an advanced TACEVAC care capability. In
- 7 other words, an EMTB standard is not good enough
- 8 for our guys when they've got polytrauma. We need
- 9 guys out there that can take care of people better
- 10 than that.
- 11 And if you look at everything else,
- under it, it's basically guys who've already
- 13 thought about this, how to fix it and how to
- develop a system. So what they're doing is saying
- we need this and this is the blueprint, you know,
- of things that need to change to make that system
- work. So you can't just have highly skilled
- 18 providers without the training and the oversight
- 19 and the equipment and the tools to do it with, you
- 20 know.
- 21 So I guess, you know, a lot of these
- 22 recommendations come because Dr. Mabry's already

```
1 thought about this a lot of hours. And he already
```

- 2 has a plan to get enough paramedic-trained guys in
- 3 the next five years and the funding and how it's
- going to work and where they're going to go and
- 5 who is going to do the oversight, et cetera. So a
- 6 lot of these come because they've already thought
- 7 about it. But the real recommendation is to, you
- 8 know -- do we want to endorse an advanced TACEVAC
- 9 capability because we know from that study that it
- 10 saves lives?
- DR. BUTLER: To echo what John's saying,
- the Joint Theater Trauma System sent Bob Mabry
- into theater to look at the tactical evacuation
- 14 care issue. So he was their designated person to
- go in and fix this. He came back and spoke to not
- just the Joint Theater Trauma System, but to the
- 17 TC3 group, which includes the trauma consultants
- 18 for all three Surgeons General. And these
- 19 recommendations passed unanimously through all the
- 20 trauma consultants.
- So, I don't know how much better the
- look is going to get. I would say that the

```
1 wording can certainly be changed. The principles
```

- 2 are not going to change. I think the principles
- are, these are our recommendations and, you know,
- 4 whatever your decision is. But certainly the
- 5 wording could be better.
- 6 I think that your point about the
- 7 mission planning, optimizing response time and
- 8 mission planning, that's a good change and easy to
- 9 do and stays with the intent. But to go back and
- 10 undo these recommendations, I would just say if
- they're wrong, and you think they're wrong, then
- defeat them and let's move on.
- DR. DICKEY: I haven't heard Dr.
- 14 Carmona.
- DR. CARMONA: Rich Carmona again. I
- think all of the recommendations are reasonable,
- 17 but I think maybe what we need is a qualifying
- 18 statement as we lead into these, one that relates
- 19 to logistics, as we pointed out, that we don't
- 20 want to put people into embarrassing situations as
- 21 far as trying to ramp up too quickly to support.
- The second being that somewhere maybe a

```
1 qualifier that states, you know, that these
```

- 2 standards are in evolution, they're not fixed, and
- 3 that we're continuing to look for best evidence as
- 4 we move forward, and there can be changes in the
- future. But I think what Frank has presented
- 6 certainly is a very good point of departure. If
- 7 we qualify it then, then I think it meets some of
- 8 the concerns that my colleagues have expressed
- 9 already.
- DR. DICKEY: I don't want to put words
- in your mouth --
- DR. CARMONA: Please.
- DR. DICKEY: -- but are you recommending
- 14 then that we approve all of the existing
- 15 recommendations with a qualifying statement that
- this is a work in progress and the goal is X and
- that the following appear to be current best
- 18 practices, which will be under continuous
- 19 evaluation?
- DR. CARMONA: Yes, that's true. And add
- in the logistical part as well so that nobody
- feels something is being imposed on them acutely

1 to ramp up, you know, a bunch of 18 Deltas and new

- 2 medics at any level or nurses or docs. And
- 3 because as Frank has pointed out, I think this has
- 4 been fairly well vetted by the Service Chiefs,
- 5 Surgeon Generals, and so on.
- 6 So I think that the platform is a good
- one, but I think what we're doing is footnoting
- 8 this and giving a little more granularity to our
- 9 thought process. So that when somebody looks at
- it in six months or a year, they see that we've
- done our due diligence and that we recognize that
- some challenges still remain, but we want to move
- 13 forward.
- DR. DICKEY: And I will simply add a
- 15 comment to that and say there are some of these
- things that I personally do want to see mandated.
- 17 I've been on the Board, this is now the beginning
- of my third year. We've been talking about
- 19 documentation since my very first meeting.
- There's good data from some of the branches, but
- 21 not all. And so, at some point it's time to say
- get with the program. Okay? It should no longer

1 be optional. So, I'm not sure we get that flavor

- 2 in there.
- 3 General Myers?
- 4 GEN MYERS: I have a question as --
- 5 maybe it's for Dr. Butler. But are we actually
- 6 mandating something or are we just recommending
- 7 something?
- 8 DR. DICKEY: Recommending.
- 9 GEN MYERS: If we're recommending, then
- 10 I'm not so worried about how the logisticians feel
- 11 about it. I don't think it -- in my view, that's
- irrelevant. We're the Defense Health Board. We
- make recommendations. How it's implemented is the
- 14 Services' problem. Let them deal with it.
- DR. DICKEY: Okay.
- 16 GEN MYERS: I mean, we give them our
- 17 best judgment and we -- and then we leave.
- DR. DICKEY: Dr. O'Leary.
- DR. O'LEARY: I am certainly happy with
- 20 Mr. Carmona's [sic] suggestion, but if we are still
- debating in some fashion the who question out of
- these recommendations, then that's 4, 6, 8, and

1 10. And everything else, I think, seems to be

- 2 perfectly all right with everybody.
- 3 So I think we should either move them
- 4 all or move them all with the exception of those
- 5 four.
- 6 DR. DICKEY: Four, 6, 8, and 10, take
- 7 your pick. I'm looking for a definitive motion.
- 8 GEN MYERS: I move to adopt them all.
- 9 DR. DICKEY: All right, you have a
- 10 motion --
- 11 SPEAKER: Second that.
- DR. DICKEY: You have a motion and a
- second to adopt the 12 recommendations --
- 14 actually, 4 through 12 because you've already
- taken action on the first 3 as recommendations to
- 16 move forward. Is there further discussion? It's
- amazing if you have people who get hungry enough,
- what they'll do. (Laughter)
- 19 Okay. It was actually a lunch that was
- 20 timed very specifically, and so it's going to be a
- 21 little over-dried -- no. Motion and second
- before you to adopt recommendations 4 through 12.

1 Is there further discussion? If not, all in favor

- 2 say aye.
- 3 GROUP: Aye.
- DR. DICKEY: Opposed, no? And we'll
- 5 even take a shot at some language that lets them
- 6 know we understand that these are goals to get to,
- 7 not to do tomorrow. Recommendations, absolutely.
- 8 Except if they keep ignoring us, we're going to
- 9 come out with stronger language, right?
- 10 We have one more --
- 11 DR. JOHANNIGMAN: They do so at their
- 12 own peril.
- DR. DICKEY: All right. On page -- oh,
- 14 okay. Now the last recommendation from TCCC is on
- the freeze-dried plasma. It's on page 8 of the
- 16 written material -- position paper and it's just
- 17 before the references.
- 18 This recommendation is that we should --
- 19 Department of Defense should take all necessary
- 20 steps to expedite the fielding of dried plasma to
- 21 Ground Medic Corpsman, Pararescuemen, and Air
- 22 Medical Evacuation Platforms with a number of

- 1 bullets setting forth how that might be done.
- 2 DR. CARMONA: So moved.
- 3 DR. DICKEY: It's moved by Dr. Carmona,
- 4 who has got his mic -- no, he doesn't. Seconded
- 5 by Dr. O'Leary. Is there further discussion?
- 6 All in favor, please say, aye.
- 7 GROUP: Aye.
- 8 DR. DICKEY: Opposed, no? All right,
- 9 take a deep breath. You have got a huge amount of
- 10 work done this morning. Dr. Butler, thank you.
- 11 You covered an immense amount of material and
- 12 educated a few of us.
- Now, we are going to break for a working
- 14 lunch in Studio E. The lunch includes Board
- 15 Members, Federal Agency Liaisons, Service
- 16 Liaisons, and DHB Staff. For all of the others,
- 17 recommendations were made for where you could
- 18 check availability in the area. The Board will
- 19 reconvene at 2:45? It's now 1:45.
- 20 MS. BADER: I think 2:10. Can everyone
- 21 make it for a half of an hour lunch?
- 22 DR. DICKEY: 2:10?

1	MS. BADER: Is that okay? So we can
2	start to catch up?
3	DR. DICKEY: We'll make it easy on you,
4	2:15 will give you 35 minutes. 2:15, and we'll
5	try to talk faster.
6	(Whereupon, at 1:36 p.m., a
7	luncheon recess was taken.)
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	

т.	AFIERNOON SESSION
2	(2:20 p.m.)
3	DR. DICKEY: Welcome back, those of us
4	who made it back anyway, right? Our next
5	presentation of the day will be from Mr. Sloan
6	Gibson. Mr. Gibson. Here he comes. We've kept
7	him waiting a while.
8	Mr. Gibson currently serves as the
9	United Service Organization, USO's, 22nd
10	President. He was selected by the U.S. Board of
11	Governors in September of 2008. Prior to joining
12	the USO, Mr. Gibson spent more than 20 years in
13	the banking sector in Charlotte, North Carolina;
14	Atlanta, Georgia; Nashville, Tennessee; and
15	Birmingham, Alabama. That means you should talk
16	nice and slow so we can understand you.
17	(Laughter)
18	Mr. Gibson is also a 1975 graduate of
19	the United States Military Academy at West Point,
20	and his slides are under Tab 7 of your meeting
21	binders. Welcome, Mr. Gibson. And it says here,
22	without further delay. I think we've probably

```
1 already imposed enough delay on you. So, we
```

- appreciate you being here and being patient with
- 3 us.
- 4 MR. GIBSON: Well, thank you very much.
- 5 Everybody hear me all right? Maybe other reasons
- 6 to talk real slow from me today, I find this a
- 7 little intimidating to be on the program with
- 8 speakers talking about topics I can't even
- 9 pronounce much less do I know what they are. So,
- 10 a little different experience for me, a little
- 11 different audience than normal.
- Our mission at the USO is to lift the
- 13 spirits of America's troops and families. We do
- 14 that around the world every single day, everywhere
- 15 we serve troops. But we ask ourselves a simple
- 16 question, who needs us most? And we recognize
- 17 that the answer to that question is different
- today than it would have been, say, a decade ago.
- 19 So, on our short list of who needs us
- 20 most: Our troops that are foreign deployed
- 21 serving in harm's way; their families back home
- that are going through this, all the stresses

1 associated with repeated deployments. They're on

- 2 that short list. And, of course, our Wounded
- 3 Warriors and their families and our families of
- 4 the fallen.
- 5 USO is with our Wounded Warriors and
- families, really, almost from the moment they
- 7 arrive in the hospital in Afghanistan. They're in
- 8 Bagram or Kandahar or Balad. Have been, although
- 9 we won't be there much longer. We're at Landstuhl
- 10 with a major presence, where we're welcoming these
- 11 Wounded Warriors and their families. We visit
- them at their bedside, help them if they're
- outpatients. And then when they arrive back home
- for further treatment and further rehabilitation,
- we're there at the majority of the military
- 16 hospitals around the country, as well as here in
- 17 the National Capitol Region.
- 18 So, you think about the USO and it's
- 19 changing. It's changing to meet some very
- 20 different and very urgent needs that our Wounded
- 21 Warriors and our troops and their families face
- 22 today. It's clear that our Wounded Warriors and

```
1 their families have some of the most pressing
```

- needs, not just for the outstanding health care
- 3 and rehabilitation services that they receive from
- 4 the military's medical facilities. But they also
- 5 need help and support getting ready for what comes
- 6 next.
- 7 Our outreach to Wounded Warriors and
- 8 families led us to take a look at the broader
- 9 process of healing, which includes efforts to help
- 10 keep families strong, to help these men and women
- 11 get their heads back into life, to help these
- troops test their new physical bounds that they
- have and personal capability. We've seen some of
- 14 that at the second of the most -- the two Warrior
- Games we've helped sponsor with the U.S. Olympic
- 16 Committee out in Colorado Springs. Some amazing
- scenes there where men and women are accomplishing
- 18 physical feats you never would have dreamed, that
- 19 they never would have dreamed they could have
- 20 accomplished. Helping them with their next steps
- 21 to find and sustain hope and maintain resilience
- 22 what, for many of them, is a very long and arduous

```
1 recovery, helping them to make plans and helping
```

- them build support network for the future. We are
- 3 well-positioned, as are our partners, to help
- 4 build some of these early steps in the
- 5 readjustment process that they will face as they
- 6 return back home.
- 7 To be clear, we are not clinicians. We
- 8 are not behavior health counselors. We're not
- 9 family counselors. We're not job placement
- 10 specialists. But we are and can be conveners
- 11 building partnerships that help provide the kind
- of support that our Wounded Warriors and their
- families need outside of hospitals and
- 14 rehabilitation facilities.
- That's very much in our DNA. If you
- think back years ago when President Roosevelt
- 17 created the USO, it was all about bringing
- 18 together the disparate efforts of six different
- 19 nonprofit organizations. Over the course of our
- 20 history, we've continued to build new partnerships
- 21 as the needs of troops and families change.
- 22 Our original bylaws mandate that we

```
1 provide "specialized types of related work which
```

- 2 may be needed to adequately meet the particular
- 3 needs of the Members of the Armed Forces." Not
- 4 exactly eloquent prose, but it makes it pretty
- 5 clear that the idea is to bring together different
- 6 organizations to help meet the needs of our troops
- 7 and families.
- 8 We reach out and try to build
- 9 partnerships with best in class organizations to
- 10 meet very specific needs. Examples: We will work
- 11 this summer with the National Military Family
- 12 Association to deliver family retreats for Wounded
- Warrior families. We've been partnering for quite
- some time with Sesame Workshop on programs that
- are geared specifically to families with young
- 16 children, families where parents are typically
- deploying often. We've sent Sesame Street
- 18 characters around the world to help very young
- 19 children learn that it's okay to miss mom or dad
- when they're away. We do other things with Sesame
- 21 Workshop helping kids cope with changes in their
- 22 parents when they come home from a deployment or,

```
in the worst case, when parents don't come home at
```

- all; helping to teach these children, give these
- 3 children coping skills, and to help build
- 4 resilience and encourage even the youngest of our
- 5 dependents to talk about how they feel.
- 6 We have a great partnership with United
- 7 Through Reading. Service member walks into a USO
- 8 center somewhere, selects an age-appropriate
- 9 children's book, we video record them reading that
- 10 book to their children back home. And then we get
- 11 the cards and letters and e-mails from the
- 12 families talking about how the kids have watched
- that video 10 times a day every single day for 3
- months -- excuse me, for 3 months. It becomes
- such a powerful connection to their deployed loved
- one. We did 70,000 of those and we're up to about
- 200,000 since we started the program. Powerful
- 18 way to keep families connected.
- 19 We work with the Wounded Warrior Project
- 20 at Landstuhl. And a very robust partnership here
- in the states, two very important partners of ours
- 22 -- new partners -- Hire Heroes U.S.A. and the U.S.

```
1 Chamber of Commerce. And in the future we'll be
```

- working with the American Management Association
- and Georgetown University. All of those entities
- 4 helping us prepare Wounded Warriors, helping them
- 5 build the skills that they're going to need in the
- 6 civilian workplace and making the connections for
- 7 future employment. And I'll talk about that some
- 8 more in just a moment.
- 9 We're not the only group that's out
- 10 there trying to offer some of this assistance, but
- I would tell you that at least I think that we're
- 12 probably taking it several steps beyond what you
- oftentimes find. There's a pretty intensive focus
- on outcomes and what we do. We're not necessarily
- interested in activity. We're not necessarily
- interested in inputs or throughput. We're
- interested in outcomes.
- 18 This year we'll work with Hire Heroes
- 19 U.S.A. on about a dozen transition workshops that
- 20 we'll conduct around the country for Wounded
- 21 Warriors and family members, helping them get
- 22 ready: resume writing skills, interviewing

```
1 skills, some of the things that they need to know
```

- 2 as they prepare to enter the civilian workplace,
- 3 how to translate their experience into experience
- 4 that's relevant to potential civilian employees.
- 5 All these programs are taught by Wounded Warriors
- 6 that can relate very, very closely with these
- 7 participants.
- 8 We augment the workshop, we come in
- 9 behind the workshop with what we call a Career
- 10 Opportunity Day we partner with the U.S. Chamber
- of Commerce on. Tom Donahue and I visited now
- 12 almost a year ago and agreed that we would partner
- up to place as many Wounded Warriors or spouses as
- 14 we possibly could. And not just in good jobs, but
- in careers. And so we've now done our first few
- 16 Career Opportunity Days. It's not -- again, not
- 17 the idea just to help them find work, but to help
- 18 them find a career. We did our most recent Career
- 19 Opportunity Day here at Fort Belvoir just last
- 20 week. We had 42 wounded or injured troops that
- 21 attended. One-fourth of those left that day with
- 22 a job offer in their hand. We try to tailor the

```
1 types of companies that are participating in the
```

- job -- this is not held in a cavernous convention
- 3 center with hundreds of people, everyone wearing
- 4 their new Joseph Banks suit. It's a much more
- 5 intimate kind of affair. The employers that
- 6 participate are required to bring specific
- opportunities, specific jobs that they're actually
- 8 hiring for. This isn't about, you know, just
- 9 having casual conversations. And you know, so far
- we're seeing 25 to 35 percent of the participants
- 11 are walking out the door with a job offer in their
- hand.
- 13 The many -- about a third of the 42 that
- 14 participation at Fort Belvoir this past week came
- from the Wounded Warrior Regimen at Quantico. We
- had 21 employers represented in the group, many of
- 17 those recruited by the Chamber. A handful of
- those are USO corporate partners that we've
- 19 enlisted to participate as well.
- 20 Our next Career Opportunity Day will be
- out at Fort Carson, Colorado, working with the
- 22 Warrior Transition Unit out there. I tell you,

```
1 the first Career Opportunity Day we had there, we
```

- 2 had 40 participants. A third received job offers
- on the spot, and 10 of the 40 accepted their offer
- 4 on the spot. So 25 percent of the participants
- 5 walked out the door having accepted a job.
- 6 We'll do another half a dozen of these
- 7 Career Opportunity Days complementing the
- 8 transition workshops between now and the end of
- 9 the year. And we'll continue to survey
- 10 participants, both coming right out of the
- 11 workshop, right out of the Career Opportunity
- Days, but then 6 months later, 12 months later,
- because, again, what we're focused on here are
- 14 outcomes. It's not seeing how many people we can
- 15 run through a classroom. It's how many can we
- 16 place in jobs that they stay in and that become
- 17 careers for them?
- 18 We ask a lot of our partners, including
- 19 measuring outputs, because we really think that
- 20 that's what matters. Our mission is to lift
- 21 spirits, and if we're going to accomplish that we
- better be measuring what we're doing to make sure

```
1 that we're accomplishing it. Then we can use that
```

- 2 as feedback to fix or discard programs that don't
- 3 work. We've -- you know, one of the essential
- 4 ingredients in all of this, we've learned, is
- 5 mentoring. And we've been through one or two
- 6 mentoring partners thus far and we haven't found
- 7 the right partner yet. So we're looking for the
- 8 right organization to work with us on training
- 9 mentors so that we can assign mentors for these
- 10 men and women and family members as well.
- 11 As we looked at all the needs of Wounded
- 12 Warriors and their families and the magnitude of
- those needs, we recognized that it was pretty much
- above and beyond the scope of the USO's normal
- 15 resourcing capabilities. And so we watched a
- 16 campaign that we call Operation Enduring Care.
- 17 The goal there is to raise \$100 million over a
- 18 5-year period; \$25 million to build 2 centers. In
- 19 fact, we're going to break ground -- it was a
- treat for me to see Admiral John Mateczun.
- 21 It was just over two years ago that I
- 22 went and paid the first visit on Admiral Mateczun

```
1 with this idea. I had been to visit BAMC and been
```

- inspired by what I'd seen there, and realized what
- 3 we were doing here in the National Capitol Region.
- 4 And thought if somebody's already committed to
- 5 doing something like that, like we have at the
- 6 Warrior and Family Support Center at BAMC, if
- 7 they're already committed to do that, you're
- 8 great. We'll work with them and help. If not, we
- 9 should raise our hand. And with a lot of support
- 10 from my Board, and including my Board Chair down
- 11 here at the end of the table, we have committed
- that and we'll actually break ground on the 27th
- of June down at Fort Belvoir on the first of the
- 14 two locations. The second location will be at the
- 15 Naval Medical Center in Bethesda, and really
- 16 special. And I think some of you have picked up
- the magazine on the way in, or you've got in front
- of you, which has got a feature article on these
- 19 two centers that we're going to build. So you can
- learn a little bit more about those.
- These will be the largest USO centers
- 22 anywhere in the world: 25,000 square feet in

```
1 round numbers, guided very much by evidence-based
```

- design principles, much like the hospital next
- door. The idea is to allow Wounded Warriors and
- 4 their families to be together outside the hospital
- 5 as a family, a place of respite, a place of
- 6 recovery, a place for reintegration.
- 7 Before building the centers we went out
- 8 and actually surveyed Wounded Warriors and family
- 9 members. We surveyed medical professionals and
- 10 staff and caregivers to make sure we knew what
- 11 needed to be designed into these centers. Some of
- 12 the things that we heard: They had to relate back
- to daily life. These men and women are anxious
- 14 for some little touch of normalcy. There needed
- to be a social center, a social outlet, because
- that's so much an important part of their complete
- 17 healing process.
- 18 Concerns that many of these troops had
- 19 with their families, you think about taking care
- of the Wounded Warriors, their first thought is
- 21 taking care of their family members, so being able
- 22 to take care of the families that are there. The

```
1 average amputee, as all of you know, spends about
```

- 2 18 months at Walter Reed. You know, that's a long
- 3 time. I tell people, audiences, when I'm talking
- 4 about this, think about the last time you had a
- 5 family member that spent three days in the
- 6 hospital. How emotionally and physically taxing
- 7 was that? Now imagine 18 months. That's a real
- 8 challenge, and we want to make sure that we're
- 9 focused on taking care of those family members.
- 10 So we want the centers to provide some
- 11 sense of normalcy. Free access to the Internet
- 12 without some of the restrictions that DoD provides
- on Internet access, Facebook and all that kind of
- 14 stuff, which is what these kids want to do.
- 15 Continuing education, a top priority. In fact, it
- 16 was number one. A place to take some college
- 17 courses and other personal development classes. A
- 18 place to deal with the administration associated
- 19 either with their condition and their recovery and
- 20 their either return to their units or transition
- 21 to a military -- to the civilian community or the
- 22 administration associated with just life that

```
continues to go on even though they're there.
```

- Access to seminars to transition for --
- 3 to prepare them for their post-military life. A
- 4 welcoming place after hours, because one of the
- 5 things that we heard is the nighttime is
- 6 oftentimes a very difficult time for these men and
- 7 women. We even got input on lighting and color
- 8 schemes and things like that, so, to make sure
- 9 that these were the kind of relaxing places.
- 10 We fed all that to our architects to
- 11 make sure that we've designed the kind of warm and
- inviting places that can be the very special place
- for their recovery, a place where families can be
- together as families, where children can play,
- 15 meditation gardens, and where they can prepare for
- 16 what's next in life.
- Behind these two centers, we're reaching
- 18 out to families. I mentioned caregivers just a
- 19 second ago. Usually mom or dad, brother or
- 20 sister, husband or wife. We did our first
- 21 Caregivers Conference down at Fort Bliss, Texas,
- 22 last year. Our next caregivers -- we had more

```
than 200 caregivers there from around the country.
```

- Our next Caregivers Conference will be at Fort
- 3 Bragg, North Carolina. We're expecting about 500
- 4 participants in that conference from both Fort
- 5 Bragg and from Camp Lejeune nearby, drawing on
- 6 experts from across the country and creating the
- 7 opportunity for caregivers to share their own
- 8 experiences and working to help keep that family
- 9 strong so that they can be there for their loved
- 10 one.
- 11 Along with work like this and Caregivers
- 12 Conferences, work with the National Military
- 13 Family Association, there are a number of other
- 14 programs that we deliver that are designed to help
- 15 really restore and sustain the enthusiasm for
- life. To provide a break from daily routine, to
- 17 build that resilience that they're going to need
- 18 for the recovery. A number of these are
- 19 physically arduous. We've partnered for three
- 20 years now with Ride to Recovery, a great
- 21 organization, 300- to 400-mile bike rides for
- Wounded Warriors. We've had quadruple amputees

- 1 out on these rides before.
- 2 I've been out on day one of six-day
- 3 rides, and I would tell you that it really kicked
- 4 my butt. These aren't easy. This is hard stuff.
- 5 And people hear about things like Ride to Recovery
- 6 and they think, well, that's great physical
- 7 rehabilitation. But I'm here to tell you, the
- 8 best place where it works is up here. Because
- 9 these men and women complete one of these rides
- 10 and they realize, if I can do this I can do
- 11 anything. Now that's a powerful lesson for a
- 12 young Wounded Warrior to carry with them for the
- 13 rest of their lives.
- 14 Rehabbing With the Troops, another
- program where we connect by Internet through with
- 16 Wii™ gaming, and we'll get professional sports
- 17 stars to engage in different Wii™ physical athletic
- 18 -- physical activity games with Wounded Warriors
- 19 to encourage them to be active and involved. And
- 20 they've got programs where they keep track of
- 21 their hours and their scores and all of those
- 22 kinds of things as an encouragement to be more

```
1 physically active. Team River Runner, a new
```

- 2 partnership to get guys and gals out on the
- 3 whitewater. Warrior Games, I mentioned earlier,
- 4 220 Wounded Warriors from all branches of the
- 5 Service from all over the country, you're familiar
- 6 with that. That we've partnered with the U.S.
- 7 Olympic Committee and the Department of Defense,
- 8 really, since inception.
- 9 There are some other programs -- even
- 10 though all of these, I think, have a lot of
- 11 emotional wellness component to them, others that
- 12 target it really more directly. Operation Proper
- 13 Exit, another partnership of ours, where we send
- 14 dramatically injured Wounded Warriors back to Iraq
- to the -- as close as possible to the scene of
- their injury to get emotional closure around that
- 17 traumatic experience. And we've all read about
- men and women going back to Vietnam 30 years
- 19 later. Well, we're sending Iraq war veterans back
- 20 18 months later. And they are life-changing
- 21 experiences for them.
- We work very closely with our great

```
1 friend Gary Sinise, Lieutenant Dan Band, and our
```

- 2 friends at TriWest Healthcare in the Marine Corps.
- 3 We've got Gary doing concerts all over the
- 4 country, where we've been able to fold in a
- 5 message about emotional wellness and mental health
- 6 and getting some help if you need it.
- We also work with TriWest, have trained
- 8 many of our staff and volunteers in our centers to
- 9 recognize the signs that a Service member or
- 10 family member may not be coping well with stress
- and how to have a non-threatening conversation
- 12 with that Service member about getting some help
- and having a resource to be able to put in their
- 14 hand and say, there's somebody at this number
- 15 right now to talk with you.
- 16 We've also been there for families of
- 17 the fallen. We've supported -- many of you
- 18 probably know the USO has two centers at Dover Air
- 19 Force Base. We supported every dignified transfer
- 20 since before 9-11, no matter what time of day or
- 21 night. We have recently expanded our support
- there at Dover as many more families come to

- 1 observe the final return of their loved ones.
- We're working with Fisher House Organization and
- 3 with the command there to provide more support to
- 4 families.
- 5 Also providing some support during the
- 6 journey. You know, you stop and think about it.
- 7 Well, the USO happens to be located at the vast
- 8 majority of the airports that these people are
- 9 flying out of or through. The first one of those
- 10 happened as I was standing out on the tarmac with
- 11 a family one evening. And I handed my business
- 12 card to the Army Sergeant that was the Casualty
- 13 Assistance Officer, and I told him, I said, if you
- 14 -- this family needs any help, you let me know.
- 15 And I had driven back home during the middle of
- the night, and the next morning about 6:30 I got
- out of the shower and my cell phone was ringing
- and it was that Sergeant. And he said, sir, I've
- 19 got the family at the airport in Philadelphia. If
- I take them to the USO, can they go in? And I
- 21 said, they'll be waiting for you. And that was
- the germ of the idea, and we've now put in place a

```
1 mechanism where we help as many families as we
```

- 2 possibly can as they're making that journey. It's
- 3 not a big thing. It's a little thing. But
- 4 anything that we can do to help make that journey
- 5 go a little bit better is plenty.
- 6 We work very closely with our good
- 7 friends at TAPS. I know you all are familiar with
- 8 that organization, Bonnie Carroll, great friend.
- 9 We partner with them on Good Grief Camps. This
- 10 summer, we've got a new venture that we've
- 11 actually pulled TAPS into. The Warrior Foundation
- 12 approached us last year. They've been doing camps
- for children -- primarily inner city children that
- 14 have lost a parent -- for quite some time.
- They're called Camp Aaron. And they approached us
- and said, we'd really like to do some Camp Aarons
- just for military kids. And so we asked TAPS to
- 18 come in because of their deep specialty in the
- 19 military space, and the three of us are partnering
- 20 together to do four Camp Aarons this summer: Fort
- 21 Campbell, Fort Hood, Joint Base Lewis-McChord, and
- 22 Camp Lejeune. So, helping our families of the

- 1 fallen as well.
- 2 These Wounded Warriors and their
- 3 families and the families of the fallen, they need
- 4 us right now. They'll continue to need the
- 5 support of the American people for many years to
- 6 come. I was visiting just yesterday with the head
- of a foundation. And she was expressing her
- 8 concern about the sustainability of her work,
- 9 because she knows -- she's primarily focused --
- 10 her foundation is primarily focused in the
- 11 physical healing and emotional wellness space for
- 12 troops. And she understands how long this tale is
- going to be that we have to deal with as a
- 14 society. This is going to be a challenge for us
- for a long time. It's a concern for us in terms
- of sustaining that mission and it's a concern for
- others.
- Just before Memorial Day, Admiral Mullen
- 19 was urging the nation to remember the service and
- 20 sacrifice of the 1 to 2 percent of the population
- 21 that have served our country here these last 10
- 22 years. This is very much a logical extension of

```
our mission, helping to build this community of
```

- 2 care. But it's going to require the attention of
- 3 good people all over the country to ensure that
- 4 our troops and their families are given the chance
- 5 to succeed in life.
- I know from my own experience, these men
- 7 and women don't want the world. They just want a
- 8 little bit of what you and I have the opportunity
- 9 to enjoy. And they deserve every bit of it and
- 10 much more.
- So, even though we delivered some 700
- 12 performances and events last year with
- celebrities, we're not just about entertainment.
- 14 Even though we hosted at our roughly 160 USO
- centers around the world some 8 million visits by
- troops and family members, we're more than just
- 17 the local USO center down the street or in the
- 18 local airport. Much more to today's USO.
- 19 Proud of the staff and volunteers that
- 20 make it possible for us to do all the things we
- 21 do, and the donors that make it possible. Almost
- 22 2 million individual donors to the USO, and dozens

```
and dozens of corporations that help us. Our
```

- 2 mission is to lift the spirits of America's troops
- and families. Our goal is to meet the most
- 4 important and urgent needs of those men and women
- 5 and family members that need us the most.
- 6 Let me thank you for giving me this
- 7 opportunity. I really do appreciate the chance to
- 8 be here. Thank General Myers for helping make the
- 9 opportunity possible, and for all the passion and
- 10 wisdom that he brings to the USO organization.
- 11 And thank all of you individually for
- 12 what you do, the service that you continue to
- 13 provide to help take care of our troops and
- 14 families. Thank you very much. I'd be glad to
- answer a question or two, if we've got time,
- ma'am.
- DR. DICKEY: Thank you so much for the
- 18 presentation, Mr. Gibson. Questions or comments
- 19 from any of you regarding the presentation or
- about the USO in general?
- 21 I think as we plan our trips it might be
- useful to include one of the USO facilities he's

describing for us. Surely we'll either get back

- 2 to BAMC or to the National Center again.
- 3 SPEAKER: Sure, fantastic.
- 4 MR. GIBSON: Thank you all very much.
- DR. DICKEY: Thank you for what you do
- 6 for us. Our next speaker is Vice Admiral John
- 7 Mateczun.
- 8 He serves as the Commander of the Joint
- 9 Task Force National Capital Region Medical Center,
- 10 JTF CapMed. I've accused some others of having
- 11 some long titles, but.
- 12 Previously, he's held the positions of
- Joint Staff Surgeon and the Medical Advisor to the
- 14 Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, as well as
- U.S. Delegate to the NATO Committee of Chiefs of
- 16 Medical Services. Present in the Pentagon on
- 9-11-01, he subsequently served on the Joint Staff
- during Operations Noble Eagle, Enduring Freedom,
- 19 and Iraqi Freedom.
- 20 Vice Admiral Mateczun's ensuing flag
- 21 assignments were as Chief of Staff, Bureau of
- 22 Medicine and Surgery; Commander of the Naval

```
1 Medical Center, San Diego; and Deputy Surgeon
```

- 2 General of the Navy. He also served as Director
- 3 of the Military Health System Office of
- 4 Transformation, and is a member of the
- 5 congressionally mandated Task Force on the Future
- 6 of Military Health Care.
- 7 John Mateczun's awards include the Navy
- 8 Distinguished Service Medal, Defense Superior
- 9 Service Medal with Oak Leaf Cluster, Legion of
- 10 Merit with three Gold Stars, Bronze Star, Defense
- 11 Meritorious Service Medal, Meritorious Service
- 12 Medal with Gold Star, Navy Marine Corps
- 13 Commendation Medal, Army Commendation Medal, and
- 14 Navy Marine Corps Achievement Medal.
- John Mateczun will present an
- information brief regarding the integration of the
- 17 health care services of the National Capitol
- 18 Region. Admiral, we are honored to have you with
- 19 us and look forward to your remarks.
- 20 VADM MATECZUN: Thank you, it's a real
- 21 pleasure to be here. Sorry Mr. Gibson left, I
- 22 wanted to give him a thanks. And I already have,

1 but just publicly for the great work that the USO

- 2 has done.
- 3 And I'll tell you, it's not hard to give
- 4 -- it's very hard to give something to the
- 5 government, believe it or not. And we don't make
- 6 it easy. He stuck with it and they're going to
- 7 break ground on this beautiful USO that you see on
- 8 the cover of that magazine there down at Fort
- 9 Belvoir. And then soon they're going to break
- 10 ground on the one out at Bethesda.
- 11 Right now, as you'll see, the Bethesda
- 12 campus is saturated with construction. And so
- we've sort of had to hold off there, even though
- 14 it'd be great to have it ready by the time that we
- opened up.
- 16 You know, I was trying to count up the
- 17 number of times that I've been here over the last
- 18 three years in this job. I lost count. But this
- 19 will be, I believe, the last presentation that
- 20 I'll give to you before the BRAC is over. And so,
- 21 been focused on the BRAC now for three and a half
- years and certainly a lot has been accomplished,

1 but we'll be able to move on into the post-BRAC

- 2 period here pretty soon.
- I want to update you on what's going on
- 4 in the NSCR, what's happening with the BRAC, talk
- 5 a little bit about the comprehensive master plan
- 6 and world-class that you've worked so much on, and
- 7 then tell you a couple of other things that I know
- 8 you'll be interested in, and answer any questions
- 9 you might have.
- 10 Background. Gosh, just looking around I
- don't know how many of you have seen this how many
- 12 times before. But BRAC -- you know, BRAC, five
- and a half years ago, you know, the BRAC law, six
- 14 years is the deadline. And today we are 49 days
- away from actually starting to move out of Walter
- 16 Reed -- start the moves out of Walter Reed. So,
- it's getting pretty close.
- 18 The Washington Post articles on Walter
- 19 Reed in February, Dole-Shalala, the Independent
- 20 Review Group, met -- had recommendations. And
- 21 then the Joint Task Force was established in
- 22 September.

```
1 A lot of decisions have been made.
```

- 2 Walter Reed and Fort Belvoir will be joined
- 3 hospitals, a civilian-manning model for both
- 4 hospitals. And then a lot of emotion about Walter
- 5 Reed. Walter Reed just had its 100th anniversary
- 6 a few months back. And it has a very storied and
- 7 extraordinary history, and there are certainly
- 8 those that would like to keep it open, would have
- 9 liked to have kept it open. Some of those were in
- 10 Congress over on Capitol Hill. And so they
- 11 proposed some language in the FY09 NDAA that
- basically said, hey, we're going to say, why don't
- 13 you just stop for a while and then we'll take a
- look at it later on?
- Well, BRAC is a package, and if you open
- up one piece of the BRAC package it all opens up.
- 17 And so, god, I think there were 268 or something
- 18 BRAC projects, an extraordinary number. And so
- the administration said, no, can't open up one
- 20 piece of it. And there was a threat of a
- 21 Presidential veto. And so, Congress came back and
- 22 said, okay, you said it was going to be

```
1 world-class, prove it. And so they said there was
```

- 2 going to be a congressionally mandated committee
- 3 to take a look at that. The Defense Health Board
- 4 hosted that committee as a subcommittee. They
- 5 came back, reviewed everything, came back with
- 6 their recommendations.
- 7 The Department reviewed those
- 8 recommendations, endorsed what the Defense Health
- 9 Board Subcommittee had said, sent it back over to
- 10 Congress and Congress said, okay, codified into
- law, into statute, the meaning of a world-class
- 12 medical facility. So when I say we're going on a
- journey to world-class, I'm required by law to get
- 14 there. That's not just an inspirational journey,
- boy, we'd really like to be world-class. We
- 16 actually have to meet the definition.
- 17 And so, last year we -- in '10, about a
- 18 year ago, we submitted two reports to Congress --
- one in April, one in August -- saying this is how
- we're going to achieve that goal. And then in
- 21 February, the President's budget included the
- funding to get to those projects, which I'll talk

- 1 about in a little bit.
- 2 This is the BRAC kind of update. This
- 3 is the largest infrastructure investment ever made
- 4 in the military health system. Right now, \$2.4
- 5 billion into these two facilities. On the bottom
- 6 left there you'll see the Walter Reed National
- 7 Military Medical Center, and it looks like a bunch
- 8 of buildings. You had a patient that came in the
- 9 other day and was looking at some of the
- 10 statistics and said this many square feet, this
- 11 many dollars. They said, oh, you know, that
- 12 number of square feet, that's the Mall of the
- 13 Americas. And so the footprint of that medical
- 14 center is the Mall of the Americas. It's not just
- a hospital, it is a monster hospital and it's
- 16 very, very big.
- 17 And you know, it's grown so much,
- 18 actually, that we're seeing patients at it now.
- 19 All of these new buildings that are there. But
- 20 you really have to think about emergencies and the
- 21 hospital in a whole different way than you did
- 22 before when you got the Mall of the Americas

- instead of a Navy hospital that's there.
- Over on the right-hand side you see the
- 3 Fort Belvoir Community Hospital. It's got the
- 4 footprint of the Springfield Mall, for those of
- 5 you who know something about Northern Virginia.
- 6 It's an aircraft carrier from a parking garage
- 7 into the middle of the center tower, there, and
- 8 another one going back out the other way.
- 9 Both of them are built on golf courses,
- 10 if that means anything to you. So, if you want to
- invest in medical construction in the future, find
- 12 a golf course today. (Laughter) It may be a good
- 13 time to purchase.
- So, 1.52 million square feet of new
- 15 construction on the Bethesda campus. And a
- 16 certain amount of renovation that goes on top of
- 17 that. Fort Belvoir, 1.47 square feet of new green
- 18 field construction down there.
- 19 So, going really, really well. The
- 20 outfitting -- I can't tell you how many line items
- 21 we got, how many pieces of equipment it takes to
- 22 fill out a hospital. So, I think we manage an

```
1 inventory of about 125-, 130,000 stock numbers
```

- 2 now. It's pretty busy outfitting these places.
- Good news is, we are on track to be able
- 4 to consolidate the four hospitals here in the
- 5 National Capitol Region into two and to move into
- 6 them by the BRAC deadline, the 15th of September.
- 7 This gives you a picture of the
- 8 saturation construction that's on the Bethesda
- 9 campus. You'll see you're looking at Wisconsin
- 10 Avenue, the iconic tower there in the middle, and
- 11 new construction that's on the outside of that.
- 12 Those things that are in green are kind
- of on the front part of the campus, and were part
- of what we call RFP1. The blue back in the back,
- they are Warrior Transition and Administration
- 16 buildings, and I'll talk about each one of these
- 17 buildings. Over on the right, we see gates,
- 18 Fisher Houses, and a new Intrepid Center. And so,
- 19 we are sort of peaked out in terms of the number
- of construction workers on campus. They are busy
- 21 finishing the insides of these buildings right
- 22 now.

```
1
                 That's the medical center, per se. You
       know, it's not just that we are building new
       buildings, we're actually fitting new capabilities
 3
       into this building. We are reorganizing and
 5
       taking best practice as we go, and we have a
       certain number of congressionally mandated Centers
       of Excellence that have to go in there. One of
       the biggest changes is that we are consolidating
 8
 9
       the Cancer Centers of Excellence from Walter Reed
       into a Comprehensive Cancer Center that will be
10
       the first Comprehensive Cancer Center within the
11
12
       Department of Defense.
                 We're working with the National Cancer
13
14
       Institute, which is -- and if you take a look at
15
       that front left building, you know, it is
16
       literally across the street, across Wisconsin
17
       Avenue from that building. So, we have an
       extraordinary opportunity to partner with the
18
19
       National Institutes of Health. We also have a
20
       medical school on this campus, and so the future,
```

I think, of academic medical center collaboration

in terms of research and development is very, very

21

- 1 bright along this corridor.
- 2 Dr. Varmus, Dr. Harold Varmus, is over
- 3 at the NCI now. Very interested in working with
- 4 our patients, being able to -- we're very
- 5 interested in being able to work with them, so
- 6 that we have the latest protocols. In fact, in
- 7 that tower all of the lung cancer protocols that
- 8 are in use basically today across America were
- 9 developed in collaboration between the National
- 10 Naval Medical Center and the NCI. And so, this is
- 11 a longstanding collaboration which we look forward
- 12 to building on in the future.
- This is that new outpatient building.
- 14 It's the largest outpatient clinic building now in
- the military health system. It's extraordinarily
- large, and you can see some of the capabilities
- 17 that are there. A lot of it, of course, is about
- 18 the prosthetics rehabilitation and prosthetic
- 19 mission that transfers over from Walter Reed.
- 20 Bethesda doesn't do any of that today. We have at
- 21 Walter Reed, the MATC, Military Advanced Training
- 22 Center. This is MATC 2.0. Chuck Scoville who

1 runs that facility came over. We incorporated all

- the changes that he's learned in the last two
- 3 years since they opened up that MATC. And so,
- 4 it's an extraordinary facility.
- 5 You can see that prosthetics lab up in
- 6 the upper left-hand corner. You don't see on the
- 7 left-hand side, those are all benches where they
- 8 can do adjustments. But there's actually a
- 9 ceramics kiln, a whole area for manufacture that
- 10 comes just off to the left of that. So, this is
- 11 probably the leading prosthetics laboratory in the
- 12 world right now once it opens up.
- Right now, the MATC is still running
- over at Walter Reed. It will pick up its patients
- and everybody will come over to this new facility
- when we begin the moves.
- 17 So, an extraordinary new capability. It
- doesn't look like it's very tall. It's actually
- 19 six stories tall, you know, coming up to the top.
- 20 It's got a lot of environmental features. We were
- 21 shooting for LEED Silver, and we achieved LEED
- 22 Gold with a lot of work. So it's a very

1 environmentally-friendly building, you know, as we

- 2 went.
- 3 There is no re-circulated air in this
- 4 building. It is all fresh air circulating. That
- 5 sky well, that skylight well that you see in the
- 6 middle of the top of the building is where all of
- 7 the fresh air comes in. The vents are down at the
- 8 bottom, draws air in, heats it in a heating wheel,
- 9 and supplies it to the whole building all the
- 10 time. So, a very good building. That light well
- also brings in light, so no matter where you are
- in the building, coming out of a clinic, you can
- orient yourself by that light well. So, it's a --
- has a lot of evidence-based design features.
- 15 Truly an extraordinary facility.
- Across the way -- this is on the one
- 17 that's on the right-hand side of the tower and
- 18 this is attached to the inpatient side. It has 50
- intensive care unit beds, 3 new operating rooms,
- 20 catheterization labs, trauma suites, and where the
- 21 new emergency room is. This is -- huge
- 22 capability.

```
1
                 One of the things we've learned is that
 2
       you have to be able to adjust constantly to meet
       these schedules. As we were getting ready to move
 3
       into the ICUs and open them up, we found that we
       were seeing an increasing number of patients with
 5
       multiple amputations. And so, in the ICU rather
       than having wound V.A.C.s, you know, all over the
 7
       floor we had three suction ports on the booms that
 8
 9
       are there in the ICU. You can see them kind of on
       the left-hand side of the critical care picture
10
       on the bottom left.
11
12
                 We went back and put in five and six
       ports. So, manufacture was able to come and
13
14
       adjust that so that we would be able to meet that
       capability. And so, it is a constant adjustment
15
16
       as you go. You order something and by the time it
17
       gets there, you pretty much need to think about
       can I modify it or will it be ready to go?
18
19
                 So some of the differences between Fort
20
       Belvoir and here. This is 50 ICU beds here,
21
       there's 10 ICU beds down at Fort Belvoir. Fort
```

Belvoir truly is built as a community hospital and

not a medical center nor would we want to do that.

- 2 If we want to run an integrated delivery system,
- 3 there's no need to have medical centers within the
- 4 same area -- a regional area of health care
- 5 delivery. The renovations that are going on
- 6 inside, part of what the Defense Health Board
- 7 said, and is codified now in a statue, is that
- 8 single patient rooms are world-class. In fact,
- 9 every hospital of any significance in the region
- 10 is moving to single-patient rooms, including Johns
- 11 Hopkins. We get a lot of questions, you know,
- 12 sometimes saying, well, isn't Johns Hopkins
- 13 world-class? You know, can't -- hey, their
- facility isn't all that great, I've been in it.
- 15 I've walked around there and I got great care.
- Well, hey, they're moving to single-patient rooms,
- 17 I can tell you. They're in an extraordinary
- 18 expansion mode in terms of their inpatient side.
- 19 So, that's the standard now. And that's what we
- 20 have to meet.
- 21 And there are a number of rooms that
- we're renovating, you can see that on the upper

```
left. That's one of the single-patient rooms.
```

- 2 These are also going to be configured with Smart
- 3 Suite technology, so that these will be the first
- 4 hospitals -- Fort Belvoir will have it completely
- 5 incorporated and we'll phase it in on the Bethesda
- 6 campus.
- 7 So, an integrated IM/IT structure in the
- 8 room. If a patient walks into the room, an RFID
- 9 nametag, you walk into their room, it will on
- 10 their screen tell them who you are and what you
- do, which is a patient's right to know. Who are
- 12 you and what are you doing in their room?
- 13 It will also be able to have a screen up
- 14 at the head of the bed, no charts down at the
- 15 bottom. So clinicians, everybody else coming in
- 16 will actually walk to the head of the bed to
- discuss the records with the patients. They will
- 18 have extraordinary amount of information
- 19 available. The beds are smart beds. If they fall
- out of the bed, it's going to send a signal to
- 21 somebody. There are lifts in many of these rooms
- 22 now, not just to assist patients in ambulating

```
into the bathroom, but also to assist staff in
```

- 2 lifting them. Our largest occupational injury is
- 3 back strain from lifting and turning patients that
- 4 can't do that for themselves.
- 5 So, we've incorporated -- and once
- 6 again, just a huge amount of redesign as we go;
- 7 340,000 square feet here being reconfigured. So,
- 8 a lot of construction going on.
- 9 This is the Admin Center. You'll see on
- 10 the left it's an Olympic-size pool, a 50-meter
- pool. Everything in the Department is funded
- 12 through some funding stream or another. And
- there's, you know, opportunities for people to
- say, somebody else should pay the bill for that.
- This is one of the great discussions that we had
- that I think turned out in a very productive way.
- 17 So, usually an installation is responsible for
- 18 building the gym on the installation. And usually
- it's the staff that uses the gym and the pool.
- 20 And there was some sentiment that said,
- 21 you know, those Wounded Warriors, they probably
- don't want to be seen out there in public and they

```
1 would probably, you know, be better off working
```

- out in the physical therapy spaces. So we went
- and talked to two Wounded Warriors. And they
- 4 said, whoa, not so fast. What's different, you
- 5 know, from me and any other soldier or Marine? I
- 6 want to work out with everybody else. In fact,
- 7 that's what I do half of my day, if I'm not doing
- 8 anything else. And I want to do it in a great
- 9 facility. And so we were able to get the funding
- 10 here.
- 11 This is part of the Healing Campus.
- 12 It's not solely directed at patients or staff, and
- we are adjusting to this whole concept of having
- 14 people that are on our campus for a year or more
- to go through those phases of intermediate
- 16 rehabilitation that we never used to do for them.
- So, we're adjusting, and that's one of
- the adjustments, I think, that was really
- 19 fabulous. It's got an indoor track. You wouldn't
- 20 believe how much time our Wounded Warriors spend
- 21 working out. It's one of their resiliency
- 22 mechanisms and it works as a lot of stress relief.

```
1
                 This is also, for those of you
       interested in history, that front façade of the
       building you see in the upper right was the old
 3
       Naval Research Command. And that's where all of
       the diving tables, including the saturation diving
 5
       tables in use today, were developed over the
       years. So, a lot of history was sitting there as
 7
       an empty building. It was a historic building,
 8
 9
       and so we had to preserve the façade. But they've
       added -- see on that left-hand upper picture --
10
       all of the things that come off of the back of
11
12
       that building.
                 This is that new Wounded Warrior lodging
13
14
       and this whole concept of intermediate
       rehabilitation. Part of what we do now is to put
15
16
       people into basically a hotel room, and you live
17
       in a hotel room with whoever you're living with
       for a year. That gets tired pretty quick and --
18
19
       without pretty committed people. And so you'll
20
       see on the bottom right that these are done as 152
21
       suites. So, these are two-bedroom suites with a
```

completely ADA-compliant design.

```
1 We also found out that ADA is not one
```

- 2 size that fits all. And so, once again, we
- 3 brought the Wounded Warriors over, and if you'll
- 4 take a look at that bed that's, you know, on the
- 5 right-hand side, that upper-left picture there,
- 6 just a bed. Wounded Warriors -- if you're a
- 7 Wounded Warrior with a prosthetic, you probably
- 8 want a higher bed. If you're a Wounded Warrior
- 9 who is in a wheelchair undergoing limb salvage,
- 10 you want a lower bed. If you're a Wounded Warrior
- 11 that has a spouse, you probably want a bigger bed,
- 12 a wider bed. And so, we are accommodating all of
- those requirements, trying to put them in.
- But it's not just the ADA rules, it's
- how you apply them in the individual case. So,
- 16 you know, as people come out of the inpatient
- facility and move in here as they try to return to
- 18 activities of daily living, we will be able to
- 19 accommodate their needs.
- 20 But also, they may have a need for a
- 21 non-medical attendant. And you know, this is
- 22 something that we are still working with very

```
1 much, but that non-medical attendant, should they
```

- 2 not be a spouse, will also have the opportunity to
- 3 live in this suite and be with them. Because just
- 4 because we did discharge somebody from inpatient
- 5 doesn't mean that they're ready to go be on their
- 6 own out here, necessarily.
- 7 And so this is an adjustment. We are
- 8 going to have some of these rehab patients that
- 9 are on Active Duty for the rest of their career.
- Just because they have a prosthetic doesn't mean,
- 11 now, that they're getting out of the Army or the
- 12 Marine Corps. And so, they're going to be our
- 13 patients for some time. It's going to take us a
- 14 while to rehab them, and this is how we're doing
- it. So I think that this is an extraordinary
- achievement to that mission. It's really going to
- 17 be a great place.
- 18 Parking, parking, parking. Wow. On the
- 19 campus, you know, we are actually -- off of the
- 20 back of our campus is a tangent of the Beltway.
- 21 So, we live inside the Beltway, which means we're
- 22 subject to the National Capitol Planning

```
1 Commission rules. And we have also got the State
```

- 2 Historic Preservation Office for Maryland and a
- 3 lot of other folks to work through. But they have
- 4 ratios -- parking ratios that they put up.
- We're also right across the street from
- 6 a Metro station. And so, just let me say, parking
- 7 is always, you know, an issue. But we're building
- 8 a lot of parking and we're building more. And
- 9 we're still probably going to need more parking.
- 10 This is what's going on out there at
- 11 Fort Belvoir. Parking garages on either end.
- 12 Clinic buildings with those swoops on top, and
- those swoops are also water collectors. They also
- 14 cover the heating and cooling equipment that's on
- the roof. But they collect rainwater, put it into
- 16 cisterns down in-between the buildings, and we
- water green spaces with that water that are
- in-between the buildings. Another one of those
- 19 evidence-based design features.
- This is a beautiful hospital. If you're
- 21 driving by and you drive by there, you would never
- 22 think that this is a military hospital in any way,

```
1 shape, or form. This is the leading exponent --
```

- 2 proponent of evidence-based design as a hospital
- 3 in the country. If there was a proven
- 4 evidence-based design feature at the time, it was
- 5 included into this design. So this shows you how
- fitting going on [sic]. It has a number of
- 7 capabilities, which are not at Fort Belvoir now:
- 8 specialty care, including radiation oncology. You
- 9 can see a linear accelerator there and a lot of
- 10 other new community hospital types of services.
- 11 This is the inpatient tower, Building C,
- so you have those outpatient buildings where all
- the clinics are and then this inpatient tower. On
- the inpatient tower, we're really working to
- finish this. In fact, we've learned from private
- 16 sector -- we didn't build any hospitals in the
- 17 military health system for 10 years. We came in
- 18 with this one.
- 19 What we found out is that private sector
- 20 time is money. We interpret that as time is
- 21 mission and so in order to finish these projects,
- we have overlapped things. It used to be we'd do

```
design for two years and then we'd have a
```

- 2 blueprint and, you know, as soon as we finished
- 3 the blueprint it would be out of date in less then
- 4 a year. But then we would be beginning
- 5 construction and we'd have to go back and modify
- 6 the blueprint. So here we overlapped the design
- 7 and building and now, at the end, we've learned to
- 8 overlap construction outfitting and training as we
- 9 go in order to meet the timelines.
- This is a lodging that's going to go in
- 11 for Wounded Warriors down at Fort Belvoir, 288
- 12 rooms. These are not completely -- all of these
- 13 rooms are not built as ADA-compliant rooms. A lot
- of ambulatory patients will be here who don't need
- ADA-compliant rooms and so this is built primarily
- to accommodate their needs, although there are
- 17 sufficient ADA rooms should we need them.
- These are some of the things that we're
- 19 doing to get ready for transition. This is a
- 20 pretty big transition, we've got 9,000 people that
- 21 work amongst these hospitals and all of them are
- 22 moving at one point in time. Many of them have

```
1 already moved within the Bethesda campus, but
```

- we've got about 5,000 people moving out of Walter
- Reed into these other 2 campuses yet to go.
- 4 So we're taking a hard look at the
- 5 MEDEVACs, how we do that. There will come a point
- 6 in time when we'll divert the casualty flow, all
- 7 those C-17s that are coming into Andrews. They
- 8 will go to Bethesda. We'll begin clinic
- 9 relocations and then we'll relocate the Wounded
- 10 Warriors and, lastly, we'll relocate the
- 11 inpatients.
- 12 We've taken a hard look. We've taken a
- look at casualty estimates, classified casualty
- 14 estimates from CENTCOM, and we anticipate no
- detriment to casualty care during the transition.
- We had an exercise on Sunday on how to
- move patients. There's no lack of interest, so
- 18 for an exercise we had CBS, National Public Radio,
- 19 and various others show up and watch us, you know,
- 20 work through the exercise. Best practice out
- 21 there, we're working with the same people that did
- 22 the relocation at UCLA. And so, they moved about

```
1 350 patients there in 5 hours and so here we
```

- 2 anticipate relocating 150 inpatients. Keeping it
- 3 simple, they'll all move from Walter Reed to
- 4 Bethesda and we've got a whole plan on the way to
- 5 do that. So, it's kind of neat.
- 6 Okay, that's a lot about the BRAC, so
- 7 what happens, you know, after the BRAC? Just as a
- 8 reminder, those things that are in kind of in red,
- 9 those things that were the older part of the
- 10 chassis on the medical center, so we're working
- 11 through what needs to be done with the rest of
- 12 that.
- So we had the comprehensive master plan.
- 14 It identified the facility projects. Basically,
- we needed to construct 560,000 square feet while
- we demolished 325. This adds no new capability or
- functions, it just provides the space that we
- 18 needed to, number one, relocate those things out
- of the inpatient building that we have to, to get
- 20 to single-patient rooms there, and to get up to
- 21 current space standards on those things that are
- 22 already existing.

```
2
       funding is in the President's budget, and so the
       projects would begin in '12, they'd be completed
 3
       by Fiscal Year '18. So that's more work within
       our working hospital, within a very large working
 5
       medical center. The good news is we have a way to
       do it.
 7
                 We have objectives I've talked to you
 8
 9
       about before that we're going to work with. A
       schedule -- this is a little bit about the design
10
       concept. You'll see the tower there in the
11
```

The Navy's begun the NEPA process.

would basically be demolished and we have to

middle, all those things that are behind the tower

- 14 reconstruct that part. It's grown in no
- 15 necessarily coherent way over the years, so
- demolish it, take it out, and then put in a
- 17 building behind it.

1

- 18 National Capitol Planning Commission --
- 19 you'll see that the tower building in the middle
- 20 -- in those two shoulders just off to the left and
- 21 the right of the tower, from the architectural
- 22 perspective there's a view shed so that nothing

```
1 should exceed the height of those shoulders, so
```

- 2 that that new outpatient building and the new
- 3 inpatient additions are the height of that
- shoulder, so that it maintains the picture. But
- 5 as you look up from Wisconsin Avenue, there's a
- 6 little bit of room back there, but nothing can
- 7 peek up, if you will, behind those shoulders in
- 8 this new construction. So it's built to have a
- 9 portion that stays behind the tower that's a
- 10 little bit higher, but the rest of the building
- 11 would be behind those shoulders. So, a very
- 12 challenging concept, but that's how to finish up.
- 13 And what it means for circulation in the
- Mall of the Americas-size building is basically
- there's a right-hand side -- you'll see it starts
- to rationalize the North/South and East/West
- approaches, so that you're able to get across the
- 18 campus in a coherent way, and provide patient
- 19 amenities as we go.
- Okay, a couple of other items I wanted
- 21 to update you on. The National Intrepid Center of
- 22 Excellence had opened. It's now achieved its full

```
1 clinical caseload as of February, so they have at
```

- any given point in time 20 patients that are in
- 3 there. They've worked out their schedule so that
- 4 each patient and family is now there for just
- 5 about two and a half weeks as they undergo
- 6 extensive evaluation and education protocols.
- 7 Joint Pathology Center became operational on the
- 8 1st of April and began its clinical mission. And
- 9 so AFIP is providing support until the JCP reaches
- 10 full operating capability. Basically, the staff
- 11 crosses over between these two until AFIP closes
- and then there's the transfer of work over to the
- 13 Joint Pathology Center.
- We have Manning Documents approved now
- for the new hospitals. We're working on finishing
- the world class operating rooms at Bethesda and
- 17 the renovations and we are going to have a joint
- 18 medical network that allows us to, particularly,
- 19 move images, but it will also provide a common
- 20 desktop, single log-on, universal directory, all
- of the other things that we can't do right now.
- 22 If you're at Walter Reed and you want to look up

1 somebody in Bethesda, you can't do it. You have

- 2 to call them and ask them what their e-mail
- 3 address is.
- 4 If you want to move an image from
- 5 Bethesda to either Andrews or Fort Belvoir, it
- 6 takes about two hours. I can actually drive an
- 7 X-ray right now around the region faster than I
- 8 can move it. Why? It's because you've got a bump
- 9 across a lot of different protocols, security
- 10 protocols. You've got to get in to the NIPRNet
- and compete for broadband space, and then you have
- 12 to have an assistant administrator pull it out of
- 13 the other side. It's pretty hard.
- 14 So the Joint Medical Network will allow
- us to actually just look at the image. It's going
- 16 to be a great improvement. So the BRAC is going
- on. We're currently on schedule to complete the
- 18 transition. Casualty care, patient safety remain
- our top priorities and I tell everyone, I am under
- 20 no compulsion from my boss, the Deputy Secretary,
- 21 to do anything that would put casualty care or
- 22 patient safety at any risk at all.

```
1 So we do have a legal obligation to
```

- 2 complete the BRAC. However, if casualty care or
- 3 patient safety were at risk, we would certainly
- 4 weigh, you know, on the side of maintaining
- 5 casualty care and patient safety. However, that
- 6 said, these are such great facilities that we want
- 7 to get into them as quick as we can. Nobody likes
- 8 to move. Nobody likes change, but we've all got
- 9 to and it's going to be much better for our
- 10 patients after we do it.
- 11 We're committed to fulfilling the
- 12 requirements of the NDAA mandate to make this a
- 13 world class facility and we are committed to
- making sure we have the most effective and
- 15 efficient health care system that we can, after
- 16 the BRAC is over.
- So, that's a lot of update for you.
- 18 It's been a long journey for the last three and a
- 19 half years. It's unbelievable to me that there
- 20 was no steel up on any of these projects three and
- 21 a half years ago and here we are today. It's been
- 22 an extraordinary journey and we appreciate all of

```
1 the support that you've had. I'd love to answer
```

- 2 any questions that you might have about any of
- 3 these projects.
- I see Dr. O'Leary there. You know, Dr.
- 5 O'Leary, this was --
- DR. O'LEARY: This is amazing.
- 7 VADM MATECZUN: The Joint Commission --
- 8 actually, in the last two months the Joint
- 9 Commission has been at every one of the MCR
- 10 hospitals. So they've been to Walter Reed --
- DR. O'LEARY: Good.
- 12 VADM MATECZUN: -- they've been to
- Bethesda, and they've come back to look at the new
- 14 facilities at Bethesda. They were just out at
- 15 Andrews Air Force Base and last year they were at
- 16 Fort Belvoir-DeWitt. So they were very laudatory
- and each of those hospitals got the best marks
- 18 that its ever had. And so I think sometimes we
- worry -- we'll lose focus, they'll lose focus.
- They won't be able to do it. You know, patient
- 21 safety is at risk. What we found is, you know, it
- 22 has actually focused us in an extraordinary way as

```
1 we move from place to place on those things that
```

- 2 are routine. Where's the crash cart? Where all
- of the other things? How are we taking care of
- 4 this patient? You know, we've become intensely
- focused, so we're pretty proud of that.
- 6 DR. O'LEARY: Well, the whole idea was
- 7 to take this organization well beyond what the
- 8 Joint Commission expected and I think what you
- 9 have achieved in this relatively brief timeframe
- is really extraordinary. Of course, there's more
- 11 work to do, but this is really a very uplifting
- 12 presentation. We really appreciate it.
- DR. HOVDA: Yes, Dave Hovda from UCLA.
- I can -- having lived through this, I can't tell
- you what to expect from the perspective of moving
- down the street, but I can tell you the enthusiasm
- of the staff of moving patients into a brand new
- 18 facility. It actually improved the quality of
- 19 care, we believe, because everybody got excited
- 20 about making this work and they were going to make
- 21 this work. And I commend you and your office and
- 22 you personally for this dedication to make this

```
1 happen. This is wonderful.
```

- 2 VADM MATECZUN: Thanks. You know, when
- 3 we talked with -- when we went out to UCLA and
- 4 talked to a lot of folks out there, one of our
- 5 questions was, so is it hard to change a unit, you
- 6 know, while you're doing this?
- 7 And they said, you better change before
- 8 -- you know, while you're doing it and before
- 9 because afterwards it gets really hard.
- DR. O'LEARY: Yeah, we took it as an
- 11 opportunity to break some old ruts that were in a
- lot of departments and a lot of medical services.
- 13 And we said, you know something? Not only are we
- going to change buildings, we're going to change
- the way we provide care for people. And for some
- of my colleagues who were resistant -- I'm trying
- 17 to be diplomatic. This was really nice, clean-cut
- and it was like starting a whole new relationship,
- 19 so you have a wonderful opportunity.
- DR. BULLOCK: What will be the net
- 21 change in the number of beds with the move?
- 22 VADM MATECZUN: The BRAC law kept the

1 number of beds constant, and so it is 345 beds

- 2 across the facilities. That's constant. About
- 3 345, plus 120. I'm sorry.
- 4 DR. DICKEY: Admiral, I apologize. You
- 5 may have told us, is this a single record between
- 6 the two hospitals, and the entire Capitol Region?
- 7 So you talked about the current difficulty of
- 8 transporting images, what about the medical record
- 9 itself?
- 10 VADM MATECZUN: Well, we already -- we
- 11 send our electronic health record information to
- 12 AHLTA servers that have one common repository. So
- our problem is reaching it in a consistent way.
- 14 If it depends on where it is in the network and
- what enclave you have to try to get to, to get to
- 16 it. What this does is to consolidate all of the
- data, if you will, in an accessible way.
- DR. DICKEY: What about the ability of
- 19 the veterans versus the military hospitals to talk
- 20 back and forth?
- 21 VADM MATECZUN: The secretaries --
- 22 Secretary Shinseki and Secretary Gates -- have

```
1 personal initiatives on this. They're getting
```

- 2 ready to meet again, with an electronic health
- 3 record way ahead for both departments.
- 4 DR. DICKEY: That will be nationwide?
- 5 VADM MATECZUN: Nationwide for the DoD
- 6 and the DVA.
- 7 DR. DICKEY: Great, great. Other
- 8 questions or comments?
- 9 GEN FRANKS: I just want to comment. I
- 10 echo what the Admiral said. I've had the
- opportunity to make a kind of a stealth visit up
- 12 there last Thursday, into the Amputee Care
- 13 Facility, escorted by Chuck Scoville. The Admiral
- mentioned it. And I applaud what they've done.
- 15 Listening to the best what you call evidence-based
- design for amputee rehab, prosthetic lab
- 17 computer-assisted rehab environment, firearms
- training simulator, a pool, probably the best from
- 19 the prosthetists themselves, glad to build
- 20 prosthetic devices of anywhere in the country, so
- 21 I really applaud what they've done.
- 22 And from someone who dug the first

1 shovel full of dirt for that MATC at Walter Reed,

- 2 I applaud what you all have done up there,
- 3 Admiral. Thanks a lot for all the amputees.
- 4 VADM MATECZUN: We think that we're
- 5 keeping our covenant with America's sons and
- 6 daughters that have put their lives at risk for
- 7 us.
- DR. DICKEY: We thank you very much, not
- 9 only for the presentation, but for the
- 10 extraordinary leadership you've provided to get
- 11 through this. Obviously, a huge amount of work
- has occurred in a very short period of time.
- 13 VADM MATECZUN: Thank you. And thank
- 14 you for the support of the Board. (Applause)
- DR. DICKEY: Now let me disappoint you.
- 16 I would recommend that we forego our break and let
- 17 each of you to get up and refresh you coffee or
- tea as you need to. We're still a little behind
- 19 schedule. If we do that, we'll be a little
- 20 closer, so if we can go immediately to our next
- 21 briefing by Mr. Leonard Litton.
- Mr. Litton serves as an Operations

```
1 Research Analyst for the Director of Operational
```

- 2 Readiness and Safety at the office of the
- 3 Secretary of Defense. In this capacity he
- 4 provides analyses on various issues pertaining to
- the Department of Defense's safety and operational
- 6 readiness programs, including aviation and ground
- 7 safety programs, as well as enhancement
- 8 initiatives.
- 9 He's currently leading a Department-wide
- 10 effort to respond to the congressionally mandated
- 11 final report of the DoD Task Force on the
- 12 Prevention of Suicide by Members of the Armed
- 13 Forces. Previously, Mr. Litton served 25 years on
- 14 Active Duty in the United States Air Force and
- retired as a Colonel in October 2010. He's going
- 16 to provide an information brief regarding the
- 17 Department's response and implementation of the
- 18 recommendations from the DoD Task Force on
- 19 Prevention of Suicide by Members of the Armed
- 20 Forces and his slides are under Tab 9 of your
- 21 meeting binders.
- Mr. Litton, we're delighted to have you

1 with us and look forward to your update. Thank

- 2 you.
- 3 MR. LITTON: Okay, I'm here just to give
- 4 you an update on the Department's response to the
- 5 DoD Task Force Report on Suicide Prevention. Just
- 6 to familiarize yourselves with the language that
- 7 came from Congress in the '09 NDAA, if you're not
- 8 that familiar with it, was that the Secretary of
- 9 Defense shall establish the Task Force to examine
- this matter and, 12 months later, the Task Force's
- 11 task, if you will, was to produce a report on that
- 12 subject.
- 13 OSD Personnel Readiness has been
- 14 delegated the responsibility to follow through on
- the back end of this and transmit the report to
- 16 Congress, which has been done. And then the
- 17 second bullet there is develop a plan based on
- those recommendations, basically, if you will, to
- 19 answer the matter.
- 20 The Department feels that the report
- 21 provided an excellent overview of the suicide
- 22 issue. It was very comprehensive and really it

```
1 has served as a catalyst for a comprehensive
```

- 2 review across the Department of all policies and
- 3 programs that deal with the suicide prevention
- 4 issue. It can take 49 findings, 13 foundational
- 5 recommendations, and 76 targeted or more detailed
- 6 recommendations. The Department felt like this
- 7 very comprehensive report required a very
- 8 comprehensive review process.
- 9 We didn't feel like we could do this
- 10 quickly and do it justice, so we devised a charter
- 11 to regulate the response process and really took
- 12 it in a phased approach. An initial response to
- 13 Congress was transmitted on March 2011 that really
- dealt at a pretty high level -- the 13
- foundational recommendations -- and really what we
- 16 tried to do there was set a vector on whether the
- 17 Department would look further for improvements.
- We're targeting 30 September for our
- 19 final implementation plan based on those 76 detailed
- 20 recommendations. And then, if you're familiar
- 21 with the report, you know that it really talks
- 22 about a lack of a governance entity -- or

```
1 governance structure at the OSD level to provide
```

- 2 that strategic direction and oversight for suicide
- 3 prevention on the Department. And we're targeting
- 4 the 1st of October to begin that process.
- 5 As far as the review process, we have a
- 6 Tier 1 working group. It's made up of a core
- 7 group that has seven individuals, six others that
- 8 advised myself, and a matrix group, really, that
- 9 comprises stakeholders across the Services and the
- 10 Department that provide input.
- 11 Tier 2, a General Officer's Steering
- 12 Committee in which we take recommendations to
- discuss as far as how we're going to move forward
- on those 76 target recommendations. And then at
- Tier 3, an executive group chaired by Dr. Stanley
- 16 the USD(P&R).
- 17 Phase I was basically to give a general
- 18 overview of the report and comment on those 13
- 19 foundational recommendations, and provide that to
- 20 the congressional committees as directed to give
- 21 them just an overview and, really, a sense that we
- 22 were working this report and that we were working

- 1 it hard.
- 2 This is kind of a depiction of the core
- group of seven members, as I talked about, and
- 4 really the matrix group of the other stakeholders
- 5 outside providing input to these recommendations.
- 6 Really, what we're trying to do is build consensus
- 7 across the Department and make sure that everyone
- 8 that has a stake in this report gets their voice
- 9 heard.
- 10 This is a snapshot of basically what the
- 11 Department evaluated in Phase I. Foundational
- recommendation number 1, and 5 through 13, the
- 13 Department said, you know what? We are not
- 14 totally meeting the intent of that recommendation,
- we're going to investigate further. For
- recommendations 2, 3, and 4, the Department
- decided that we've got the train on the right
- 18 track, we believe we're meeting the intent of the
- 19 Task Force's recommendation there and we're going
- 20 to continue the actions we currently have in
- 21 place, or planned, to meet the intent.
- 22 So what we decided was that we would not

```
1 really further investigate those targeted
```

- 2 recommendations that were related to 2, 3, and 4.
- 3 However, for the rest of them, we would continue
- 4 the investigation.
- For Phase II, that's the process we're
- 6 in now. We're taking each one of those targeted
- 7 recommendations and vetting them across the core
- 8 group and the Job Steering Committee to bend them,
- 9 really, into one of four categories: "Accept For
- 10 Action," which means the Department believes we
- don't meet the full intent of that recommendation
- 12 and we believe there's more work to be done; "No
- 13 Further Action Required," which we believe we've
- got it down, either the actions we have in place
- or are going to have in place very soon, are going
- to meet the intent of that recommendation;
- 17 category number 3, being "Deferred To Another
- 18 Department," which either we didn't fill out -- it
- 19 was within DoD's purview or it was better executed
- 20 by another department, we haven't found any of
- 21 those yet; and category number 4, would being "No
- 22 Action Directed," which will be for whatever

```
1 reason, resources, whatever the reason may be,
```

- 2 we're not going to take any action on that
- 3 recommendation.
- 4 The end state of Phase II, again, will
- be, hopefully, twofold: An internal Department
- 6 document that will be in a lot of detail on
- 7 basically who's doing what, how much it's going to
- 8 cost, and when we're going to have it done; and
- 9 then a report to Congress, to congressional
- 10 committees, as the NDA language requires to let
- 11 them know where we're moving forward. And it will
- 12 probably not have as much detail because it's just
- 13 not needed.
- 14 And then, Phase III, the 1st of October
- 15 to -- you know, if you've read the report, it does
- 16 recommend an OSD Suicide Prevention Policy
- 17 Division or Office. To tell you the truth, that
- 18 concept is really still taking form, but there is
- 19 going to be a phased oversight entity to meet the
- 20 intent of that recommendation. Exactly what it's
- 21 going to be, I can't tell you yet.
- 22 As far as the current progress, the

```
1 Working Group -- core group -- has met multiple
```

- times. The General Steering Committee has met six
- 3 times to review these recommendations. We've
- 4 reviewed all the 13 foundational recommendations.
- 5 At this point, we've reviewed 39 or the 76 target
- 6 recommendations.
- 7 As just kind of an overview, general
- 8 consensus is emerging on that entity focused on
- 9 suicide prevention at the OSD level. I think most
- 10 stakeholders believe that is something that would
- 11 add value provided that we do it right. I know
- 12 the Services do have some concerns about getting in
- too much detail and not infringing upon the unique
- 14 culture of the four Services and I think most
- people agree that that's the right approach to
- 16 take.
- 17 A strategic communication effort that
- 18 would really get at I call it two sides of the
- 19 coin: one the stigma piece and the other side the
- 20 wellness piece, so we're attacking that from both
- 21 sides. Data collection and standardization, we've
- 22 made a lot of progress there, but there's still a

```
long way to go -- particularly on a lot of seams
```

- and, in particular, between us and the VA.
- 3 And then a comprehensive training
- 4 strategy and plan. The Services moved out smartly
- 5 as far as training goes, but there are a lot of
- 6 subgroups that the Task Force report identified
- 7 that we still need to make sure we're focused on:
- 8 that they have the right training, that they have
- 9 the right objectives, and that we make sure that
- 10 we provide it in the medium that best achieves
- 11 those objectives and how adults learn. So we
- think there's some more work to do there.
- 13 As a quick overview of where we are with
- 14 responding to that report, I'd be happy to take
- 15 your questions, ma'am.
- DR. DICKEY: Thank you for that
- 17 excellent update. Questions, comments? I think
- we've worn them out.
- 19 MR. LITTON: I put everybody to sleep.
- 20 All right. (Laughter)
- DR. DICKEY: I know that most of them
- are very familiar with the report, so surely that

```
1 can't mean they have no concerns about it moving
```

- 2 forward? I presume we will continue to get
- 3 updated reports as you continue moving through the
- 4 recommendations, as well as the number of them
- 5 that are in the "Accept For Action," meaning you're
- 6 going to continue to develop those. We'll get
- 7 follow-ups on those?
- 8 MR. LITTON: Yes, ma'am.
- 9 DR. DICKEY: Dr. Certain.
- DR. CERTAIN: I appreciate your
- 11 response. I was on the Task Force and the Army
- came out with its report just weeks before ours,
- and the RAND report's out now. Are they fairly
- 14 consistent across the board and are able to expand
- on what you're doing by using the other two
- 16 reports at the same time?
- 17 MR. LITTON: Yes, sir. I have read both
- 18 reports and there are a number of consistencies,
- 19 if you will. The findings that your Board, the
- 20 Task Force found, resonates with the Army report
- 21 and with RAND's report as well. So we have a
- 22 matrix that tracks those recommendations as well

and so several of them will be right across the

- 2 board.
- 3 DR. CERTAIN: God bless.
- 4 DR. DICKEY: Thank you. Any other
- 5 questions or comments? Again, we thank you for
- 6 the work and we recognize that it's a long path
- 7 ahead.
- 8 MR. LITTON: Yes, ma'am. Thank you.
- 9 DR. DICKEY: Thank you.
- 10 SPEAKER: Dr. Dinneen is not here yet,
- 11 so we'll have to take a break.
- DR. DICKEY: I know I'm going to break
- 13 your heart. Dr. Dinneen is not here yet --
- 14 SPEAKER: There he is.
- DR. DICKEY: No, no. We don't have to
- take a break. (Laughter) So, if you'll stay
- 17 close so that when he gets here we can convene
- 18 relatively quickly, let's look at maybe a
- 19 10-minute break. Don't go too far.
- 20 SPEAKER: Yeah, he's right around the
- 21 corner.
- 22 (Recess)

```
DR. DICKEY: I want to welcome our last speaker of the day, Dr. Michael Dinneen. Dr.
```

- 3 Dinneen, I think we're going to end on an
- 4 energetic high note, right?
- We are going to have the pleasure of
- 6 hearing from Dr. Dinneen, who is currently serving
- 7 as the Director of the Office of Strategic
- 8 Management for Military Health System, a position
- 9 he assumed after retiring from the U.S. Navy in
- January of '05. He's responsible for developing
- and monitoring the implementation of the Strategic
- 12 Plan for the Military Health System. And as a
- 13 participant in health policy development, Dr.
- 14 Dinneen serves on various committees, including
- those under the Institute of Medicine, the Harvard
- 16 Health Care Delivery Program, and the Center for
- the Study of the Presidency and Congress.
- 18 He's going to give us an information
- 19 brief regarding DoD's response to evidence-based
- 20 metrics established to monitor and improve the
- 21 performance of the military health system. His
- 22 slides can be found under Slide 10 in your meeting

1 binders. We're delighted to have you and look

- 2 forward to your comments. Thank you.
- DR. DINNEEN: So, first of all, there
- 4 are no slides in Slide 10, but I gave out just two
- 5 pieces --
- DR. DICKEY: But they're all right here.
- 7 DR. DINNEEN: -- just two pieces of
- 8 paper.
- 9 DR. DICKEY: See, you guys like him
- 10 already. There's just two pieces of paper there,
- 11 right?
- DR. DINNEEN: And if folks would like
- the full set of slides I show you today, I'll be
- 14 happy to forward those.
- It's a great pleasure to be here and I'm
- so glad Mr. Middleton's here because what I'm
- going to talk about today, the first section is,
- 18 really thanks to him, an idea that he had a
- 19 couple of years ago now, to be able to describe
- 20 the strategy of the military health system of a
- 21 single page. And so that page is what you see in
- 22 your handout and also what you see on the slide up

```
1 here.
```

```
We've adopted as a vision something we
       call the "Quadruple Aim." It defines where we're
 3
       trying to go as an organization over the next
       several years. It's adapted from the model that
 5
       was published by Dr. Don Berwick in Health Affairs
       in 2007, called the "Triple Aim." And now, if you
 7
       read a lot of what's coming out in terms of the
 8
 9
       national strategy in health, a lot of the Triple
       Aim concept is throughout many of the writings
10
       that are coming out of HHS now. So we feel that
11
12
       that gives us a good alignment with other federal
       partners as well as where health care is going.
13
14
                 The components of the Quadruple Aim for
15
       us, our readiness, which is at the core of our
16
       mission. And then it's -- the easy way to
17
       remember it is better health, better health care,
       and lower per capita costs. What I'd like to talk
18
19
       about today is how we're attempting to measure our
20
       success in reaching the Quadruple Aim,
21
       particularly I'd like to focus in on, in the
22
       second and third portion of this, population
```

```
1 health. Because I think that one of the areas
```

- 2 that there's been the most dialogue around in the
- 3 last six months is how do we understand our major
- 4 transformation from going from health care to
- 5 health or some would even say sick care to health?
- 6 That right now the focus of measurement
- 7 and the focus of dollars is on taking care of
- 8 people with severe illness, and yet the focus of
- 9 being able to keep people healthy and reduce the
- 10 burden of illness is a harder thing to get our
- 11 heads around. So I think most of the effort that
- you'll see in our measures development currently
- is around measuring population health,
- 14 particularly psychological health.
- 15 And I think that's because it is
- 16 reflective of the difficulty everybody has in
- 17 understanding how to measure and improve
- 18 population health. Now this may be no new news to
- 19 all the people in the room that are in the field
- of public health, but for us it's been a real
- 21 interesting challenge. So I'd like to orient you
- 22 to this chart. First of all, how many of you have

A few. Okay, so it's all right to

```
1 seen this before?
```

17

18

```
orient you. Let me just walk you from left to
 3
       right on this. On the left you'll see that the
       very left-hand column is the four elements of the
 5
       Quadruple Aim: readiness, population health,
 6
       experience of care, and per capita cost. You'll
 7
       also see a section called "Learning and Growth,"
 8
 9
       which is about our ability to have sustainable
10
       success.
                 The next column is called strategic
11
12
       imperative, and where that came from is over the
       last couple of years the Surgeons General have
13
       been meeting with the senior policy leaders -- the
14
       Assistant Secretary as well as the DASD
15
16
       -- in quarterly meetings to update our strategic
```

where we need to see significant improvement.

So, in that large area that you would

call, for instance, population health, right now

we believe the biggest challenge we've got is to

plan and out of that work came a set of strategic

imperatives that said, these are the key areas

```
1 engage patients in healthy behaviors. There are
```

- other things we could do in population health, but
- 3 right now engaging patients in healthy behaviors,
- 4 particularly increasing activity, reducing rates
- of obesity, and addressing things like alcohol use
- 6 and risky behaviors.
- 7 In the area of experience of care we
- 8 felt there was a need to focus in on delivering
- 9 evidence. Base care, addressing specifically the
- 10 needs of wounded, ill, and injured, particularly
- 11 fixing the disability evaluation system,
- 12 optimizing access to care, and promoting patient
- 13 centeredness. So, of all the things we could do,
- 14 the imperatives are those few that actually will
- get, we believe, the greatest movement towards
- 16 achieving the Quadruple Aim.
- You'll see down at the bottom, we don't
- 18 talk about the electronic health record directly,
- 19 we talk about enabling better decisions. Enabling
- 20 better decisions, physicians and caregivers
- 21 enabling better decisions on the part of patients.
- 22 And then fostering innovation and developing our

```
1 people.
```

22

```
The next column over is executive
       sponsor and this has been important. You'll
 3
       notice that those acronyms stand for committees
       that are at the two-star level, that are chaired
       by one of the senior policy people in the
       organization. So, for instance, Dr. Lockette, who
       is here, is chairing the Clinical Proponency
 9
       Steering Committee, the CPSC. That committee has
       responsibility for oversight of the measures that
10
       are beside the CPSC -- monitoring, and then
11
12
       ensuring that there are programs in place to
13
       achieve the targets that have been set.
14
                 The next column over -- and we'll spend
15
       some time on this, hopefully in response to your
16
       thoughts -- are the performance measures. The
17
       challenge in any organization is to get a set of
       measures that are somewhat comprehensive, but not
18
19
       overwhelming in number. And we think we're sort
20
       of at the limit of what is a reasonable number of
21
       measures right now. The measures with the arrows
```

are the ones that were presented just this past

```
1 April to the senior leadership for approval to
```

- 2 either take the place of a prior measure or fill
- in a blank, because what we started with,
- actually, is what we want to accomplish and then
- 5 we said, how would we measure it.
- 6 So we actually went to the imperatives
- first, developed the measures second, and then
- 8 this sort of Verizon bars that you see in the
- 9 middle is how far along are we in the development
- of each of those measures. If all of the bars are
- 11 completed, that means we have the concept, we have
- 12 an algorithm, we have performance data from at
- least 2 or 3 years, and we have targets set for
- 14 Fiscal Year '11, '12, and '14.
- And then, finally, you'll see -- moving
- 16 across you'll see what our previous performance
- 17 was. That was the quarter before April, the
- 18 current performance and either improvement or
- 19 decline in performance. Then we have targets set
- 20 for -- well, the tenor there because we had sort
- of graded ourselves on last year, but then '11,
- 22 '12, and '14. And most recently, in response to a

```
1 Strategy Management Initiative from the
```

- 2 Undersecretary for Personnel and Readiness, we now
- 3 have a portfolio of initiatives. So, in order to
- 4 achieve those targets, on the very right hand side
- of this chart you'll see the set of initiatives
- 6 that are in place that are intended to move the
- 7 organization in the direction of achieving these
- 8 performance targets.
- 9 So, for instance, one of these is the
- 10 patient-centered medical home, which is about
- 11 five up from the bottom. And you'll see there
- that it's got a full circle, so that means that if
- the circle is there it means the initiative has
- 14 been designed, it's been approved by senior
- 15 leadership, and it's been funding in the out years
- 16 through the POM.
- So, we're using this mechanism,
- 18 actually, to align the budget with the strategy
- 19 and ultimately what we want to show is that each
- of those initiatives is fully fleshed out and
- 21 fully funded through the POM. The other thing
- that's happening as a result of having this

```
1 particular way to describe what we're working on,
```

- on strategy, is that it's allowing us to align the
- 3 IM/IT portfolio with our strategic initiatives as
- 4 well.
- 5 So do we have the IM/IT automation to
- 6 support getting the outcomes we desire from each
- 7 of these initiatives, which will then drive those
- 8 improvements in performance? So, a complicated
- 9 slide, but we've tried to use the design concepts
- of Dr. Tufte -- if anybody's familiar with that --
- 11 so that you can actually reach your own
- 12 conclusions by looking at this of how well are we
- doing in achieving our strategy and sort of where
- 14 are we falling short? Where do we have a long way
- 15 to go?
- 16 What I thought I would do now is
- 17 actually see if any of you are interested in
- 18 seeing the data that supports these measures. I
- 19 know you might be interested in the psychological
- 20 health measure, but if there are any other
- 21 measures you'd like to see -- each of the measures
- is hyperlinked to the actual data which describes

1 how we're doing and how we've been doing, and how

- 2 big a problem we've got. If anybody has an idea,
- 3 I'd be happy to go --
- 4 DR. DICKEY: Dr. Dinneen, I think it was
- 5 maybe one or two meetings ago we heard a very nice
- 6 presentation about population health, so maybe you
- 7 can link us to the obesity documentation,
- 8 particularly for, I presume, it would be the
- 9 adults.
- DR. DINNEEN: Very good, so --
- DR. DICKEY: So we've heard about the
- 12 new enlistees.
- DR. DINNEEN: So here is the data. And
- this is actually an effort to come up with a
- 15 measure that is actionable. So the rate of
- obesity itself we had been showing for a couple of
- 17 quarters, but people sort of said, well, what can
- 18 you really do about that? That doesn't change
- 19 that quickly.
- On the other hand, what this is showing
- is that on the left-hand side, what you'll see is
- folks with a BMI of 25 to 29. And then what you

```
see for Army/Navy/Air Force under direct care --
```

- 2 actually for all of direct care -- the question
- is, if somebody has a BMI of 25 to 29, do they
- 4 have in their record a problem that says this
- 5 person has a problem called overweight. And in 17
- 6 percent of the cases, they have a problem listed.
- 7 And then on the other side it's where
- 8 you have a BMI greater than 30. Do you have a
- 9 problem in your problem list that says, this
- 10 person has a problem with their weight? And so,
- in 54 percent of the cases, we have a problem in
- 12 the problem list. And in terms of something being
- actionable, we think this is pretty actionable.
- 14 So I was recently out at several of our MTFs and I
- 15 mentioned this -- showed this data to a couple of
- the doctors and they said, of course, we don't
- 17 write that down. And I said, how come? And they
- said, well, if we did we wouldn't know what to do
- about it and we don't want to insult the patients.
- 20 And also it's -- you know, many of these people
- it's -- a BMI is a bad measure, so we really don't
- 22 consider that a problem.

```
1
                 So we really think that this is actually
 2
       a useful exercise to engage the dialogue between
       the health care professionals of whether we're
 3
       serious about addressing this issue. We talk
       about the obesity epidemic, but are we going to
 5
 6
       have a personal conversation with people about
       whether that's a problem for them?
 7
                 To give you an example, just to drive it
 8
 9
       home a little bit further, I was hospitalized
       about a year and a half ago with an arrhythmia and
10
       at that hospitalization, nobody talked to me about
11
12
       my weight. And at that time I was 204 pounds.
       I'm now about 186 and nobody said anything about
13
14
       my weight and I was pushing obesity at that point.
       I was 29 on the BMI and, you know, that's a great
15
16
       opportunity to get somebody when they have a
17
       life-threatening something to say, you know, you
```

up for a target of 75 percent this year.

DR. DICKEY: That's not the target of
getting you to reduce your weight, it's just the

18

19

really have got to lose some weight. So we think

this is useful and you'll notice that we've signed

1 target of getting the health care provider to list

- 2 it as a problem?
- 3 DR. DINNEEN: Yes. Right. And it's
- 4 definitely a process measure at this point in
- 5 time.
- DR. DICKEY: Dr. Anderson?
- 7 DR. ANDERSON: So, this reminds me of a
- 8 recent discussion I got involved in on this very
- 9 issue on obesity, and particularly on BMI.
- DR. DINNEEN: Yes.
- DR. ANDERSON: So what the experts
- informed me of is, well, that's not all that great
- a metric because it's a lagging indicator. What
- 14 you want to do is drill down and start looking in
- nutrition and exercise and all the contributing
- 16 factors. So the question is, you're tracking
- 17 this, but this very well might be, you know, for
- 18 you -- obviously you're intention was reached, but
- for those in the population whose attention isn't
- 20 reached, you may need to be looking at some
- 21 secondary indicators that might get you the
- 22 information earlier.

```
DR. DINNEEN: Yes, I think that's such a
```

- good point. We're in an active collaboration with
- a number of the health care systems now and one of
- 4 the ones that's been fascinating is our
- 5 collaboration with Kaiser Permanente. They have
- 6 this concept -- I think which, again, they stole
- 7 from the Institute for Health Care Improvement --
- 8 with what they call the "Big Dots" and the "Little
- 9 Dots." So we do think that at the enterprise
- 10 level, looking at a lagging indicator
- 11 strategically makes sense. But then we have to
- 12 connect it to the Little Dots, if you will, that
- 13 are the drivers of those lagging indicators. And
- 14 we're actually working fairly closely now with the
- folks at the Population Health Portal to be
- developing explicitly those cause-effect
- 17 relationships, so we can actually test the
- 18 hypothesis of whether the Little Dots actually
- 19 drive the Big Dots.
- DR. ANDERSON: Yeah, and again, George
- 21 Anderson speaking, but to state the obvious here,
- your actual programmatic energy needs to go into

- those Little Dots.
- DR. DINNEEN: Absolutely. And I think
- 3 that's where you'll see here -- I'd actually like
- 4 to show you one so that we can show you some of
- 5 that work applied to population health -- is the
- 6 second portion of what I'd like to share today,
- 7 but --
- But before you go on,
- 9 because we've got several questions.
- DR. DINNEEN: Sure.
- DR. DICKEY: You've obviously wakened
- 12 the group up. Dr. O'Leary?
- DR. O'LEARY: Yeah, I may not be
- interpreting this correctly, but it seems like in
- a number of the target areas, the aspirations are
- 16 quite modest. (Laughter)
- DR. DINNEEN: Could you give me an
- 18 example?
- DR. O'LEARY: I mean, like, take the two
- 20 under Promote Patient Centeredness. You know,
- 21 where --
- DR. DINNEEN: So let's look at

```
1 Percentage of Visits (inaudible), their primary
```

- 2 care manager. Can I go to that?
- 3 DR. O'LEARY: And the satisfaction
- 4 makeup.
- DR. DINNEEN: Let's go to the data here.
- 6 This has been an enormous effort on the part of
- 7 the Services to get this to move to 51 percent
- 8 from approximately 40 percent. And if you look
- 9 over here where we're now looking at, we're
- 10 looking at variation on the right-hand side of
- 11 this. So, in the Army, there's still a number of
- 12 places where the likelihood that you'll see your
- 13 primary care provider, if you have an assigned
- primary care provider, is 20 percent or less.
- When we started, the numbers were down in the
- teens in a number of places, even close to
- 17 Washington, D.C.
- 18 You'll notice that the Air Force, that's
- 19 been working on this issue for longer. They have
- a number of places that are up in the 80s.
- 21 They're 78 to 80 percent, so 4 out of 5 times if
- you come in for primary care, you'll see your

```
doctor. And the variation is significantly less.
```

- 2 The lower cites are in the 40s, so while the
- 3 enterprise target because it's an average, is
- 4 modest perhaps, the opportunity exists for --
- 5 because we have quite a bit of variation in the
- 6 organization -- to really see significant change
- 7 in those places that are very low. And lots of
- 8 learning to occur between the places that are very
- 9 high and the ones that are very low.
- 10 DR. O'LEARY: I would just observe that
- if you set your target higher, the opportunity is
- 12 even greater.
- DR. DINNEEN: Well, one of the issues --
- and I think it's a very, very good point -- one of
- the issues we run into, though, is disillusioning
- 16 people. And that we have in the past set some
- 17 high targets for things and they were just
- 18 unobtainable. And people knew that and so at some
- 19 level it -- I've coached soccer and one of the
- 20 biggest things that you learn as a soccer coach --
- 21 and I don't know if this applies directly, but I
- 22 think of it on occasion -- is that you set up a

```
game for the players to play and if you make it
```

- 2 too difficult, if it's above their capability,
- 3 they won't work as hard. But if you make it so
- 4 it's just out of their reach, they will want to
- 5 get to that target. And our aspirational goals
- 6 are very high, but the near-term goals have to be
- 7 reasonable or we will lose the attention of our
- 8 folks.
- 9 DR. O'LEARY: One last question. How
- often do you review these targets? And if you are
- 11 trying to keep nudging people up, do you review
- the targets every year or every several years?
- DR. DINNEEN: We review all the targets
- once a year and we review the performance once a
- 15 quarter with the senior leadership. So the last
- 16 review of the targets was this past November.
- DR. DICKEY: Great.
- DR. DINNEEN: Although some of the
- measures are somewhat new.
- DR. DICKEY: Dr. Johannigman?
- DR. DINNEEN: I was --
- DR. DICKEY: Oh, you -- okay.

```
DR. DINNEEN: Oh, sorry.
```

- 2 DR. DICKEY: Great. Jay?
- 3 DR. JOHANNIGMAN: Yeah, it would seem
- 4 like some of these are excellent opportunities to
- 5 take it one step further and actually use the
- 6 medical record and information technologies. I'm
- 7 puzzled by the lack of reporting of obesity. If I
- 8 understand correctly, when you report to an MTF
- 9 you get vital signs, height and weight taken. If
- 10 those were simply entered into your database, the
- 11 BMI is calculated and, as a provider, when I come
- 12 up and see my medical record and step into the
- 13 room, obesity ought to be -- overweight ought to
- 14 be flashing in yellow and obesity ought to be
- 15 flashing in red. And if I'm not compliant, then I
- 16 should have a red mark on my provider information
- 17 set because I didn't do this.
- I mean, it seems like we're only taking
- 19 this half of the way and most of this is simply
- 20 pushing information technology where the medical
- 21 record is supposed to take us.
- DR. DINNEEN: Right. And so, in the

```
1 meeting that Dr. Lockette chaired, where this was
```

- 2 discussed at the Clinical Proponency Steering
- 3 Committee, that exact issue came up -- and the CIO
- 4 was in the room -- and the effort is now underway
- 5 to do exactly that, to have the height and weight
- 6 calculated BMI and present that to the provider
- when the provider sees the patient, so that the
- 8 provider --
- 9 DR. JOHANNIGMAN: Not only that, but if
- 10 I, as a patient, am in the obese BMI, then the
- 11 database ought to be looking up my cholesterol.
- 12 The database ought to be targeting my blood
- 13 pressure. The database ought to be -- there's a
- bunch of triggers that ought to occur seamlessly.
- You know, we have to take this down the
- 16 full iteration and it would make it seamless. And
- 17 I think you will find your providers will embrace
- 18 that because it makes their life simpler and makes
- 19 them a more thorough care provider.
- DR. DINNEEN: We totally agree. It's
- 21 all in the execution. Totally agree.
- DR. DICKEY: Dr. Carmona?

```
DR. CARMONA: Just a brief comment about
```

- this. Almost a decade ago, the Surgeon Generals
- and I started working on this issue and one of the
- 4 things that we found that seems to be repetitive
- 5 is this: I guess, what I jokingly used to say,
- 6 the one degree that I needed to be more effective
- 7 as a Surgeon General was really that of an
- 8 anthropologist because, ultimately, it comes down
- 9 to culture.
- 10 And what I just heard today was not
- 11 different than I heard almost a decade ago where
- 12 -- both on the civilian side and the military
- side, where people didn't want to put that in. On
- 14 the civilian side, well, I might get sued if I
- call somebody fat, plus this BMI doesn't work so
- 16 well. On the military side it was more of, well,
- 17 I'm worried about their careers. If I put this in
- 18 there it could be a problem for promotion. It
- 19 could be a problem for evaluation. So, again, as
- 20 we spoke this morning, I see the barriers to entry
- of all of this good science, ultimately, is
- 22 breaking a cultural barrier that doesn't allow us

1 to use the good science for the benefit of the

- 2 troops.
- 3 DR. DICKEY: Interesting point. Good
- 4 point. So, tell us how we overcome those
- 5 barriers, Dr. Dinneen?
- 6 DR. DINNEEN: I do think your point is
- 7 well taken. I have a daughter who's a sociologist
- 8 and, particularly, she continues to remind me that
- 9 quantitative information has to be linked with
- 10 qualitative information. And one of the things
- 11 that I was introduced to not long ago at Kaiser
- 12 Permanente was they're trying to address this
- issue of readmissions, which, again, is one of our
- 14 measures.
- What they did at Kaiser Permanente, and
- 16 they presented at our conference last year, was an
- 17 ethnography of 600 admissions where what they did
- is they took the last 600 readmissions and they
- went to the homes of the patients with a video
- 20 camera and video recorded what was going on in the
- 21 home. And they learned that all the fancy
- 22 discharge planning that was done was not nearly as

1 critical as what happened after the patient got

- 2 home. And very specific things about
- 3 reconciliation and medications, what telephone
- 4 number they were given to call. And so the
- 5 cultural barriers are not necessarily as high as
- 6 you might think, if we get better at understanding
- 7 at the one level -- at the individual level --
- 8 what's going on that leads to some of these
- 9 outcomes.
- 10 What changed me to lose the 20 pounds
- 11 wasn't the doctor telling me, it was my daughter
- telling me she was embarrassed to be in public
- with me. So, I mean, we have to sort of think
- 14 through what are those barriers.
- DR. DICKEY: Ouch.
- DR. CARMONA: If I might just make --
- 17 Rich Carmona -- one more comment. We chased this
- for a number of years and until we started looking
- 19 at the data and saw that one of the primary
- 20 reasons young men and women were not retained on
- 21 Active Duty had to do with obesity or the chronic
- disease associated with obesity, type 2 diabetes,

```
1 hypertension, hyperlipidemia, et cetera. So we
```

- 2 found it is the most proficient accelerator or a
- 3 cause of chronic disease.
- It wasn't until we got wise, and then
- 5 scheming with my fellow Surgeons General, that we
- 6 figured science doesn't sell for science itself,
- 7 but at the press conference when we spoke of
- 8 obesity being a national security problem, it got
- 9 traction. And then, of course, the questions
- 10 followed.
- 11 What do you mean by this being a
- 12 national security problem? Well, let's look at
- what's happening with recruitment and retention of
- both officers and enlisted personnel in the
- 15 military. Let's look at workforce projections to
- 16 the future. Let's look at cost of health care as
- it relates to obesity and chronic disease, both
- 18 for the military and civilian. And then we
- 19 started to get traction, but in the midst of two
- theaters of war, anthrax attacks, and everything
- 21 else, it was really tough to get traction on this
- issue. Yet it may be one of the most important

1 that we have to move forward rapidly, both for

- 2 cost and quality and care.
- 3 DR. DINNEEN: Yes, sir. The thing that
- 4 comes to mind in that is the leadership we've had
- 5 in the last few years in getting a much tighter
- 6 relationship built between ourselves and Personnel
- 7 and Readiness, and the fact that the partnerships
- 8 that have to occur to address the population
- 9 health issues are being built.
- 10 The other thing that's been
- 11 extraordinary the last two years has just been the
- 12 support we've gotten from Chairman Mullen and from
- the Secretary of Defense in addressing those
- issues. But I think it's understanding us as
- 15 employer that might help us turn that corner --
- that cultural corner you're talking about.
- 17 Perhaps I could -- if it would be all
- 18 right if I could go to where we're going in the
- 19 future, a little bit?
- DR. DICKEY: Please.
- DR. DINNEEN: And one thing -- this
- 22 comes from some work we've been doing now with

```
1 Kaiser Permanente and what I'd like to show you is
```

- 2 a few slides. This, again, is just reminding you
- 3 of the Triple Aim.
- 4 These are measures now that are being
- 5 proposed to really re-examine what we mean by
- 6 population health and how we measure it. And this
- 7 is Matt Stiefel's work from his work in IHI, as
- 8 well as his work at Kaiser Permanente, so he would
- 9 say that measuring population health -- and I
- 10 haven't shown this before, so it's just open
- 11 critique here, it's just an idea -- is that you
- really want to measure three different things to
- understand population health. You want to measure
- 14 -- going from the bottom to the top -- a risk
- status, a health risk appraisal, and right now I
- think we do not in the military health system have
- 17 a consistent health risk appraisal that we're
- 18 getting on everybody.
- 19 We do the PDHA, PDHRA for Active Duty,
- 20 but in terms of the total population we serve and
- 21 then, the on-going measure of disease burden.
- 22 So, last year we did a one-time look at the rate

```
of disease, but we should be measuring this on a
```

- 2 regular basis so that population health is a
- 3 combination of preventing illnesses from
- 4 occurring, but also reducing the burden on the
- 5 whole population by the diseases that do exist.
- 6 And then, third, it would be true
- 7 outcomes. So are we measuring true outcomes in
- 8 population health, both mortality and healthy life
- 9 expectancy? And some of the work that some other
- 10 systems are doing right now, they're actually
- 11 getting at all of these measures. Not all at
- once, but in pieces. And so I'd like to show you
- a little bit of data about this, but also show you
- the model on a little bit more of a graphical
- 15 format.
- 16 You'll just notice that experience of
- 17 care and per capita cost are the other two
- 18 elements of the Triple Aim, and for us it would
- 19 add readiness as well.
- 20 So, what is population health? What
- influences? How do we measure it? How do we
- 22 improve it?

```
1 Now this is a little bit busy, but I
```

- 2 think it is really a nice way to depict
- 3 understanding population health, and please stop
- 4 me if this is common sense to everybody. But it
- wasn't to me, especially as somebody who is trying
- 6 to measure this. So, working from left to right,
- 7 if I could?
- 8 We know that we have to think about the
- 9 genetic endowment, prevention and health
- 10 promotion, socioeconomic factors, and physical
- 11 environment as determinants. But then, in the
- 12 middle, there are the main things that in some
- ways we can modify: resilience, hopefully;
- 14 physiological risk factors; and behavioral risk
- 15 factors. And I like it that we differentiate
- 16 behavioral from physiological risks. So
- 17 physiological risk being things like cholesterol.
- 18 Behavioral things like unhealthy behaviors, people
- 19 engaging in activities that could get them sick.
- 20 And then, as you move across, that moves
- 21 you into disease and injury which either can
- 22 result from those things in your environment or

```
1 from your behaviors and your risks. We should be
```

- 2 able to measure that as an intermediate outcome and
- 3 then states of health become the true outcome.
- 4 So, how are we doing in terms of function? And
- 5 how are we doing in terms of mortality?
- 6 And then, finally, as was mentioned when
- 7 this was presented to conference, the Holy Grail
- 8 of well-being, well-being being the larger concept
- 9 of a combination of how I understand my life, how
- 10 I'm feeling today, if you will, my self
- 11 evaluation, and then how I evaluate my life in the
- 12 context of what I expected. So, how I'm
- 13 experiencing my life, how I'm evaluating my life
- 14 becomes well-being. A broader concept.
- So what's exciting about this to me is
- that there is the opportunity for us to expand
- 17 what we have. If you'll notice on your paper
- there, what we have in population health is really
- 19 just risky behaviors and screenings. What we need
- 20 to do, probably, is increase those measures to
- 21 then look at this other area of disease burden and
- 22 mortality and healthy life that we have in our

- 1 population.
- 2 So, years of potential life lost, life
- 3 expectancy. And what's fascinating is you can
- actually get to that with Social Security data and
- 5 there are organizations that are doing it. So
- 6 what I'm hopefully going to be proposing is that
- 7 in our population health section, that we expand
- 8 our measures to include true health outcomes,
- 9 disease burden, and risk status. And that that's
- 10 a strategic direction we need to go in if we're
- 11 really going to be reporting out how we're doing
- in population health.
- So you'll see that it kind of sets up
- 14 that way. Risk status on the left, disease burden
- in the middle, health outcomes on the right. And
- then health outcomes feeding this overarching
- 17 concept of well-being, as what Matt Stiefel would
- 18 call the Holy Grail.
- 19 And I'd like to talk a little bit about
- 20 well-being because there's pretty good science in
- 21 that as well. So, could I just ask if there's any
- reactions to this as a model? Yes, sir?

```
1 DR. CARMONA: I like the model, I just
```

- 2 have a question for you. Rich Carmona.
- 3 DR. DINNEEN: Yes, sir?
- DR. CARMONA: Is, as we look at going
- from risk status to disease burden, what would you
- 6 think about including epigenetics between the two?
- 7 That is, environment influencing the genetic
- 8 predisposition, which we're finding more about
- 9 every single day, that epigenetics may prove to be
- 10 even a lot more important as it relates to the --
- 11 you know, the genetic predisposition we know can
- be modified, but epigenetics is more or less the
- everyday tinkering of your genetic with on and off
- switches, and so on. Based on what you're
- breathing, what you're eating, what your exercise
- is, and so on.
- DR. DINNEEN: That's a great idea,
- 18 really.
- DR. CARMONA: I'll pass that back to
- 20 Matt today. Yes?
- 21 Dr. HIGGENBOTHAM: Eve Higgenbotham. To
- 22 what extent -- because socioeconomic factors, we

```
1 know, is a significant driver in the private
```

- 2 sector -- to what extent there is the endurance of
- 3 those factors within the military health system.
- 4 Since everyone has health care, are there some,
- 5 you know, lingering impacters of socioeconomic
- 6 status? And I guess that's one question.
- 7 The other question is whether or not
- 8 we're minimizing that impact. I guess I'm
- 9 assuming that it still is an impact if, you know,
- 10 leaving it out of the individual risk factors in
- 11 some ways?
- DR. DINNEEN: Yes. In fact, in the
- third section I wanted to actually talk a little
- 14 bit about that. So it may make sense -- it may
- introduce that concept right now and then we can
- 16 come back to this if you want because I am
- 17 respectful of your time.
- 18 So the third section is just the concept
- of well-being. If you haven't been introduced to
- 20 this, it's a body of work that is also related to
- 21 the positive psychology folks, so this is actually
- 22 a model that is adapted from something Uwe

```
1 Reinhardt had -- the health care economist -- that
```

- 2 goes from health care production processes leading
- 3 to health care outcomes and then health being a
- 4 contributor to well-being production processes,
- 5 leading to well-being.
- 6 It's fairly simple at that level. And
- 7 if we go to the next page -- I think I gave you
- 8 this -- all the traditional things we focus on so
- 9 heavily now that lead to health care production
- 10 and health care outcomes, but I think we know from
- 11 the work done by public health folks is that
- 12 health care only contributes, in terms of health
- production, about 10 to 20 percent. And that, for
- instance, healthy behavior is 30 to 40 percent.
- 15 Childhood development and education and the
- 16 socioeconomic factors that you were mentioning are
- 17 significant contributors to health outcomes.
- 18 But then, as you move up from -- and
- 19 this would get so complicated if you tried to put
- 20 all the feedback loops in, but basically -- so
- 21 bear with me for a moment.
- The folks, Dr. Diener and Dr. Keineman,

```
1 have been writing on this issue and have actually
```

- been studying for a number of years those things
- 3 that contribute to or build well-being. And that
- 4 literature suggests that although all of these
- 5 contributors are important, it's actually your
- 6 career, how you spend the majority of your day,
- 7 that is the biggest contributor to overall
- 8 well-being and whether you're satisfied and happy
- 9 in going to work.
- 10 And the number that always comes out is
- 11 that 20 percent of Americans will answer yes to
- the question, are you pleased about going to work
- 13 today? The next social is the nature of your
- 14 intimate relationships, so your family as well as
- 15 your friends. Income and wealth, it's really
- about are you worrying about money? Do you have
- 17 worries about your financial health? Health is
- the fourth and that's both psychological and
- 19 physical. And then the fifth is community, and
- 20 that's really about a sense of belonging to a
- 21 bigger community that you contribute to.
- 22 And one of the things that's the biggest

```
driver, it turns out in this literature of
```

- 2 well-being, is volunteerism. So do you volunteer
- your time? Do you play on a softball team? Do
- 4 you contribute to a -- do you coach? Those kinds
- of -- as builders of well-being.
- 6 So, as we -- the reason I wanted to
- 7 bring this up is that Dr. Stanley has actually
- 8 published a strategic plan under Secretary of
- 9 Defense for Personnel and Readiness. And the
- second of his five goals is actually improving the
- 11 readiness and well-being of the force and their
- 12 families. And we are a contributor to that, but
- now getting back to your question.
- Do we have the right policies in place
- 15 to maximize the well-being -- not the
- 16 socioeconomic status -- of the force and their
- families? And so, there actually is some nice
- 18 work done on this. Derek Bok, former President
- of Harvard, has written a book called, "The
- 20 Politics of Happiness," where he looks at the
- 21 policy implications of actually trying to increase
- 22 the well-being -- or they use that synonymously

```
with "happiness" -- of a population.
```

- 2 And we have a real opportunity in the
- 3 Department of Defense to say do we have the right
- 4 alignment of programs, including health, that
- 5 along with a benefit structure, along with our
- 6 community programs, what we're doing in our
- 7 commissaries, what we're doing in our schools to
- 8 build the well-being of the force and their
- 9 families?
- 10 And so I'm very pleased to say he has
- 11 authorized the organization to go out and measure
- 12 well-being, using the standard way it's being
- 13 measured by Gallup. And Gallup is now involved in
- this program where they're measuring well-being
- 15 every day. A thousand people in America, every
- day, for 25 years. So we'll have data on the
- 17 Department of Defense probably in about four
- months. We don't know if we'll use Gallup, but
- 19 we'll have some well-being measure within about
- 20 four months.
- 21 So I just wanted to kind of put that in
- 22 context. What we're measuring now: This concept

```
of population health as including risk factors,
```

- disease burden, and overall outcomes. And then,
- 3 that we're in a broader context of as a health
- 4 system promoting health to build well-being.
- 5 Yes, sir?
- DR. CARMONA: Just a comment, and I'd
- 7 like to hear your opinion. You know, about two
- 8 years ago, our colleagues at WHO put out the
- 9 report on the social determinants of health, which
- 10 gets to what Eve was just mentioning. And
- 11 although it's amazingly parallel to what you have
- 12 here, I sense intuitively that the variables
- within the military are going to be different
- 14 social determinants, although they would be skewed
- because most of the people do have a job, and do
- have an income, but some of the social factors may
- 17 be different. And, of course, deployments become
- an issue, where you don't have that on the
- 19 civilian side.
- So, although remarkably similar
- 21 platforms that you start from, I think there will
- 22 be variability in the variables that we are going

- 1 to look at.
- DR. DINNEEN: Right. What's so exciting
- about this is, if we do do this using the same
- 4 methodology, we'll be able to benchmark and right
- 5 now because a significant portion of the United
- 6 States has had military experience, Gallup has
- 7 surveyed about 18,000 -- something like that --
- 8 military. So we already have some benchmark data,
- 9 and we look pretty good.
- 10 But the more important question is how
- 11 are we different? And what can we do to actually
- focus efforts to improve that even more?
- DR. FOGELMAN: I want to tell you about
- 14 something that I'm struck by. When you were
- 15 talking about career and you said 20 percent of
- the people like going to work, there is a very
- 17 powerful Gallup finding, which I use on a regular
- 18 basis, that only 20 percent in the world answer
- 19 yes to the following question: At work every day,
- do you have the opportunity to do what you do
- 21 best?
- DR. DINNEEN: Right. That's in the

- 1 survey.
- DR. FOGELMAN: Which is -- and I'm
- 3 really interested to see how that turns out in our
- 4 population.
- DR. ANDERSON: I think one of the things
- 6 -- if I could just free associate with that for
- 7 just a moment -- is that we're in the midst now of
- 8 examining a lot of opportunities for pay for
- 9 performance in health care. And I think one of
- 10 the concerns that's raised by the folks that are
- looking at human motivation is that when you look
- 12 at folks in the military, they have a real sense
- of purpose. And if you monetize that, do you risk
- losing that sense of purpose?
- So one of the biggest drivers of saying
- 16 yes to that question about do I like going to
- work, is whether the work that you do has purpose.
- 18 And that's something we need to capitalize on in
- 19 our organization because a lot of people feel that
- 20 way that are in the military or the GS side of the
- 21 house and we want to be careful not to lose that.
- 22 So I think getting some of this data may help us

```
1 make more informed decisions about how we
```

- 2 implement these new incentive structures that we
- 3 know are coming.
- 4 DR. DICKEY: George?
- DR. ANDERSON: So, from this
- 6 aspirational high-level goal, if we reel that
- 7 back to the practical parts of the model dating
- 8 back to the mid-'90s when TRICARE was being
- 9 designed, there were some people who thought that
- in order to enroll in TRICARE Prime, you ought to
- 11 fill out a health risk appraisal, and that never
- 12 happened. So, you know, if you get into the force
- health protection aspects of the system -- this is
- 14 somewhat of an editorial -- but there's a mandate
- still there to get back to the things that are
- within the health and population health domain
- 17 right here in what might be military health.
- 18 So, you know, from that editorial I
- 19 would say there's still a need to have
- 20 standardized, you know, health risk appraisal and
- 21 so on, like that.
- DR. DINNEEN: I couldn't -- and I think

1 that's one of the joys of this job that I have, is

- that I am able to go out and visit with others.
- 3 And so, Bellin Health presented some data just
- 4 last week where they actually showed, this is --
- 5 the blue is the Bellin Health risk assessment
- 6 score and higher is better. So they've worked to
- 7 get that number to go up. Wouldn't it be great if
- 8 we in the Department of Defense could show some
- 9 more sort of data?
- 10 DR. ANDERSON: Well, I'm talking about,
- 11 you know, across the population.
- DR. DINNEEN: Right.
- DR. ANDERSON: Yeah.
- DR. DINNEEN: Exactly. And yet, we've
- 15 had difficulties because -- and it's been in
- 16 execution. We didn't have a -- you know, I don't
- 17 know all the details, but I did work on that for a
- 18 number of years. But I think we have another
- 19 opportunity now.
- 20 As we have said, one of our aims is
- 21 population health. One of the aspects is health
- 22 risk assessment, but let's look at that again and

- 1 see if we can get it right.
- DR. ANDERSON: Yeah, and understand, I'm
- 3 not a critic. I'm just saying, there were
- 4 population health people advising the TRICARE
- 5 designers 15 and more years ago. And so when you
- 6 get the Quadruple Aim going, this is pretty
- 7 fundamental.
- 8 DR. DINNEEN: Yes.
- 9 DR. ANDERSON: It's actually got to
- 10 execute now. And, by the way, that's George
- 11 Anderson speaking.
- 12 (Laughter)
- DR. DINNEEN: And the other thing that's
- good now is that a lot of work has been done on
- 15 health risk assessments by civilians, so there are
- 16 nonproprietary surveys out there now that we could
- 17 simply take advantage of and then have
- 18 benchmarkable data. So, again --
- DR. ANDERSON: I'm sorry, but I have to
- 20 say this. One of the reasons that we could do
- 21 that back two decades ago was the Services
- 22 couldn't agree about what the standardized health

```
1 risk appraisal was going to be. And we worked
```

- 2 real hard in the Air Force to have one and it was
- 3 just hard to agree.
- 4 DR. DINNEEN: It's been very difficult
- 5 to get almost any of these measures to be agreed
- 6 across the three Services. (Laughter) But I
- 7 think leadership is really doing a great job
- 8 getting there because I couldn't have shown you
- 9 anything like this three or four years ago.
- DR. DICKEY: Dr. Dinneen, if you'll just
- 11 choose the ones that I score high on, then I'll
- 12 agree with him. (Laughter) And that's the
- 13 problem. We all score differently on different
- ones.
- DR. DINNEEN: So that's all I had. It's
- been a very enjoyable opportunity to dialogue.
- DR. ANDERSON: Thank you.
- DR. DICKEY: Excellent report and
- 19 interesting information. We'll look forward to
- 20 continue to hear updates on this as well.
- DR. DINNEEN: And if anybody wants the
- 22 full set, just ask me. I'll be happy to send it

- 1 along if Mr. Middleton says it's okay.
- DR. DICKEY: Great. Thank you very
- 3 much.
- DR. FOGELMAN: I just want to say that
- one of the reasons that we get good attendance at
- 6 the Psychological Health Subcommittee is because
- 7 we've arranged for Dr. Dinneen to come every time.
- 8 Because every time he talks to us, it's one of
- 9 these wonderful things. So I would suggest that
- 10 you just bring him back here all the time.
- DR. DICKEY: There's about 30 of us
- 12 around the table, do you suppose you can come give
- 13 a pep talk at each of our sites? (Laughter) We
- may have to clone him.
- I need to know, is there an overlap
- 16 between the 20 percent you get to do something
- 17 meaningful and the 20 percent who like going to
- 18 work? Yeah. Almost total overlap, I bet.
- 19 SPEAKER: Thanks, Mike.
- DR. DICKEY: Thank you very much. Well,
- 21 you have put in a long and, hopefully, productive
- 22 day. Before we close for the afternoon, Ms. Bader

1 would you like to give us an administrative

- 2 comment?
- 3 MS. BADER: Sure. Thank you. Thank
- 4 you, Dr. Dickey. And for those members that are
- departing today, there's a manila envelope inside
- 6 your binder, so that you can remove the contents
- of your notebook and take it with you.
- 8 For those that are heading to the
- 9 airport -- I know some folks have to leave this
- 10 evening -- there is a shuttle here at the hotel.
- 11 You can just go to the front desk. And for
- 12 additional information, always Jen Klevenow is the
- queen of logistics for the Defense Health Board.
- 14 As a reminder, the Board will be meeting
- in closed session tomorrow to receive a series of
- 16 classified briefings. Registration is, therefore,
- 17 closed to the public. Board members and invited
- 18 guests are kindly requested to convene, those that
- 19 are staying here, in the lobby -- in the hotel
- lobby by 7:15 tomorrow morning, at which time we
- 21 will board the shuttle to the Army National Guard
- 22 Readiness Center. Registration will begin at 8:00

```
a.m. at the Center and the meeting will be called
```

- 2 to order by 8:15. There will be breakfast in the
- 3 room that will remain in the room until about
- 4 8:35, and then that will be cleared out.
- 5 And the breakfast room and the
- 6 registration room -- everything's being held in
- 7 the same section of the Army Readiness Center.
- 8 And I'm going to now turn it over to Jen because
- 9 I'm sure folks have questions about luggage and
- 10 taxis and things along those lines for tomorrow.
- MS. KLEVENOW: Okay, as Ms. Bader
- mentioned, we're leaving here at 7:15 tomorrow
- 13 morning. There is a separate room at the Guard
- 14 Center for folks to store luggage, for those of
- 15 you that are going to go to the airport after the
- 16 meeting tomorrow. Those that do go to the airport
- 17 as well, we will obtain taxis for you to get to
- 18 the airport. There won't be a return shuttle back
- 19 to the hotel for those staying an additional night
- 20 only because there's just a few of you. For those
- 21 few, we'll put you in a cab and then you'll be on
- 22 your way.

```
1 We do have lunch planned tomorrow as
```

- well. Lunch will be in a separate room on the
- 3 first floor of the Guard Center. For those of you
- 4 that are local and are driving in, I do have most
- of you on the list and reserved parking for you.
- 6 If you wouldn't mind on your way out, if you could
- 7 just tap me on the shoulder just to make sure that
- 8 I have you on the list just to make sure there's
- 9 no mishaps at the gate tomorrow, that would be
- 10 appreciated for all of us.
- 11 And any questions?
- 12 SPEAKER: What if we want to have dinner
- 13 tonight?
- MS. KLEVENOW: Dinner tonight? 6:30 at
- 15 Café Italia, 21st Street, up about four blocks
- from here. There's also a shuttle leaving from
- the hotel lobby at 6:15. Cash payment, \$32 to me.
- 18 Exact change is appreciated.
- MS. BADER: And the restaurant is less
- than a mile, if you choose to walk.
- 21 MS. KLEVENOW: Yes. Nice day.
- MS. BADER: Yeah, it's a nice day. So

1 you would just depart the hotel and head towards

2	Crystal City, 32nd Street.					
3	SPEAKER: 32nd or 21st?					
4	MS. BADER: Oh, wait. 23rd, my apology.					
5	We'll walk you a little farther. (Laughter) We					
6	all need the exercise and we'll improve Mike's					
7	metrics. 23rd Street, I apologize.					
8	DR. DICKEY: All right, so everybody's					
9	got the logistics for tonight? Everybody's got					
10	the logistics for in the morning? Any other					
11	questions of concerns? Any other directions?					
12	MS. KLEVENOW: Nope, that's it.					
13	DR. DICKEY: All right. We stand					
14	adjourned until tomorrow.					
15	(Whereupon, at 4:39 p.m., the					
16	PROCEEDINGS were adjourned.)					
17	* * * *					
18						
19						
20						
21						

1	CERTIFICATE OF NOTARY PUBLIC
2	COMMONWEALTH OF VIRGINIA
3	I, Stephen K. Garland, notary public in
4	and for the Commonwealth of Virginia, do hereby
5	certify that the forgoing PROCEEDING was duly
6	recorded and thereafter reduced to print under my
7	direction; that the witnesses were sworn to tell
8	the truth under penalty of perjury; that said
9	transcript is a true record of the testimony given
10	by witnesses; that I am neither counsel for,
11	related to, nor employed by any of the parties to
12	the action in which this proceeding was called;
13	and, furthermore, that I am not a relative or
14	employee of any attorney or counsel employed by the
15	parties hereto, nor financially or otherwise
16	interested in the outcome of this action.
17	
18	
19	Notary Public, in and for the Commonwealth of
20	Virginia
21	My Commission Expires: July 31, 2015
22	Notary Public Number 258192